


# In the Midst of Life

BY Ambrose Bierce

815  
B474  
1893



Chatto & Windus, Piccadilly



LIBRARY  
OF THE  
UNIVERSITY  
OF ILLINOIS

813  
B47c  
1893

BOOKSTACKS

THE SHADOW OF THE  
SWORD.

By HALL CAINE.  
THE DEEMSTER.

By WILKIE COLLINS.  
THE WOMAN IN WHITE.

By DANIEL DEFOE.  
ROBINSON CRUSOE. With  
37 Illustrations by GEORGE CRUIK-  
SHANK.

By CHARLES DICKENS.  
SPEECHES. With Portrait.

By AUSTIN DOBSON.  
EIGHTEENTH CENTURY  
VIGNETTES. THREE SERIES, each  
with Illustrations.

# THE UNIVERSITY'S LIBRARY.

(E VOLUMES.)

2s. net per vol. ; leather, gilt edges,  
postage, 3d. per vol.

By THOMAS HARDY.  
UNDER THE GREENWOOD  
TREE.

By BRET HARTE.  
CONDENSED NOVELS.

By OLIVER WENDELL  
HOLMES.

THE AUTOCRAT OF THE  
BREAKFAST-TABLE. With Illus-  
trations.

Compiled by A. H. HYATT.  
THE CHARM OF LONDON.  
THE CHARM OF EDINBURGH.  
THE CHARM OF VENICE.

By LORD MACAULAY.  
A HISTORY OF ENGLAND  
FROM THE ACCESSION OF  
JAMES II. TO THE DEATH OF  
WILLIAM III., preceded by a Sketch  
of the Period before the Restoration,  
and also of the Reign of Charles II.  
In 5 vols.

By JUSTIN MCCARTHY.  
THE REIGN OF QUEEN  
ANNE. In 1 vol.  
A HISTORY OF THE FOUR  
GEORGES AND OF WILLIAM  
IV. In 2 vols.  
A HISTORY OF OUR OWN  
TIMES from 1837 to 1897. In 3 vols.

LONDON: CHATTO & WINDUS, 111 ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.

The S Return this book on or before the  
Latest Date stamped below.

By RICHARD J

University of Illinois Library

THE LIFE OF T  
THE OPEN AIR.  
NATURE NEAR I  
THE POCKET  
JEFFERIES.

FEB -2 1956

By CHARLE  
THE ESSAYS OF

JAN 6 1977

By GEORGE M.  
WORKS OF F  
IMAGINATION.

DEC 8 1976

I. Within and  
Hidden Li

MAR 8 1977

II. The Discip  
Women—  
—Organ S

FEB 10 1977

III. Violin Song  
Days and  
of Drea  
Poems -  
Children.

MAY 21 1980

IV. Parables—  
Songs.

MAY 13 1980

V. and VI. Ph

VII. The Porten

VIII. The Light  
Giant's H

IX. Cross Purp  
Key — T  
Little Da

X. The Crue  
Wow o' l  
tle—The  
—The C  
Corneliu

THE POCKET  
DONALD.

L161—H41

LONDON: CHATTO & WINDUS, 111 ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.



LIBRARY  
OF THE  
UNIVERSITY  
OF ILLINOIS

813  
B47c  
1893

BOOKSTACKS

THE SHADOW OF THE  
SWORD.

By HALL CAINE.  
THE DEEMSTER.

By WILKIE COLLINS.  
THE WOMAN IN WHITE.

By DANIEL DEFOE.  
ROBINSON CRUSOE. With  
37 Illustrations by GEORGE CRUIK-  
SHANK.

By CHARLES DICKENS.  
SPEECHES. With Portrait.

By AUSTIN DOBSON.  
EIGHTEENTH CENTURY  
VIGNETTES. THREE SERIES, each  
with Illustrations.

# THE UNIVERSITY'S LIBRARY.

(25 VOLUMES.)

2s. net per vol. ; leather, gilt edges,  
postage, 3d. per vol.

By THOMAS HARDY.  
UNDER THE GREENWOOD  
TREE.

By BRET HARTE.  
CONDENSED NOVELS.

By OLIVER WENDELL  
HOLMES.

THE AUTOCRAT OF THE  
BREAKFAST-TABLE. With Illus-  
trations.

Compiled by A. H. HYATT.  
THE CHARM OF LONDON.  
THE CHARM OF EDINBURGH.  
THE CHARM OF VENICE.

By LORD MACAULAY.

A HISTORY OF ENGLAND  
FROM THE ACCESSION OF  
JAMES II. TO THE DEATH OF  
WILLIAM III., preceded by a Sketch  
of the Period before the Restoration,  
and also of the Reign of Charles II.  
In 5 vols.

By JUSTIN MCCARTHY.  
THE REIGN OF QUEEN  
ANNE. In 1 vol.  
A HISTORY OF THE FOUR  
GEORGES AND OF WILLIAM  
IV. In 2 vols.  
A HISTORY OF OUR OWN  
TIMES from 1837 to 1897. In 3 vols.

LONDON: CHATTO & WINDUS, 111 ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.



# The St. Martin's Library

(continued).

By RICHARD JEFFERIES.

THE LIFE OF THE FIELDS.  
THE OPEN AIR.  
NATURE NEAR LONDON.  
THE POCKET RICHARD  
JEFFERIES.

By CHARLES LAMB.

THE ESSAYS OF ELIA.

By GEORGE MACDONALD.

WORKS OF FANCY AND  
IMAGINATION. In 10 vols.

I. Within and Without—The  
Hidden Life.

II. The Disciple—The Gospel  
Women—Book of Sonnets  
—Organ Songs.

III. Violin Songs—Songs of the  
Days and Nights—A Book  
of Dreams — Roadside  
Poems — Poems for  
Children.

IV. Parables—Ballads—Scotch  
Songs.

V. and VI. Phantastes.

VII. The Portent.

VIII. The Light Princess — The  
Giant's Heart—Shadows.

IX. Cross Purposes—The Golden  
Key — The Carasoy —  
Little Daylight.

X. The Cruel Painter — The  
Wow o' Rivven—The Castle—The Broken Swords  
—The Gray Wolf—Uncle  
Cornelius.

THE POCKET GEORGE MAC-  
DONALD.

By W. H. MALLOCK.

THE NEW REPUBLIC.

By CHARLES READE.

THE CLOISTER AND THE  
HEARTH. With 32 Illustrations.  
'IT IS NEVER TOO LATE TO  
MEND.'

By ROBERT LOUIS  
STEVENSON.

TRAVELS WITH A DONKEY.  
AN INLAND VOYAGE.  
MEMORIES AND PORTRAITS.  
VIRGINIBUS PUERISQUE.  
MEN AND BOOKS.  
NEW ARABIAN NIGHTS.  
ACROSS THE PLAINS.  
PRINCE OTTO.  
THE MERRY MEN.  
IN THE SOUTH SEAS.  
COLLECTED POEMS.  
THE POCKET R. L. S.

By H. A. TAINE.

A HISTORY OF ENGLISH  
LITERATURE. In 4 vols., with 32  
Portraits.

By MARK TWAIN.

SKETCHES.

By WALTON and COTTON.

THE COMPLETE ANGLER.

—

By BOCCACCIO.

THE DECAMERON.

# AUTHORS FOR THE POCKET.

## A SERIES OF ANTHOLOGIES

Mostly compiled by ALFRED H. HYATT.

*In 16mo., cloth, gilt top, 2s. net each ; leather, gilt top,  
3s. net each ; postage, 2d. per vol.*

THE POCKET R. L. STEVENSON.

THE POCKET RUSKIN.

THE POCKET RICHARD JEFFERIES.

THE POCKET GEORGE MACDONALD.

THE POCKET CHARLES DICKENS.

THE POCKET THACKERAY.

THE POCKET THOMAS HARDY.

THE POCKET EMERSON.

THE POCKET GEORGE ELIOT.

THE POCKET CHARLES KINGSLEY.

THE POCKET LORD BEACONSFIELD

THE FLOWER OF THE MIND: A CHOICE  
OF THE BEST POEMS, MADE BY ALICE MEYNELL.

# POPULAR TWO-SHILLING NOVELS.

\* \* This is a SELECTION only.—FULL LISTS of nearly 600 NOVELS free.

By GRANT ALLEN.

Strange Stories. The Beckoning Hand.  
In all Shades. The Devil's Die.  
For Maimie's Sake. This Mortal Coil.  
Philistia. The Tents of Shem.  
The Great Taboo. Dumaresq's Daughter.  
E. LESTER ARNOLD.—Phra the Phœnician  
ARTEMUS WARD'S Complete Works.

By Rev. S. BARING GOULD.

Red Spider. Eve.

By FRANK BARRETT.

Found Guilty. For Love and Honour.  
Fettered for Life. John Ford; and His  
Between Life & Death. Helmpate.  
The Sin of Oiga Zassou- Honest Davie.  
lich. Folly Morrison.  
A Prodigal's Progress. Lieut. Barnabas.  
A Recoiling Vengeance. Little Lady Linton.

By BESANT AND RICE.

Ready-Money Mortiboy. By Celia's Arbour.  
With Harp and Crown. The Monks of Thelema  
This Son of Vulcan. 'Twas in Trafalgar's Bay  
My Little Girl. The Seamy Side.  
The Case of Mr. Lucraft. Ten Years' Tenant.  
The Golden Butterfly. Chaplain of the Fleet.

By WALTER BESANT.

All Sorts & Conditions. World went well then.  
The Captains' Room. Herr Paulus.  
All in a Garden Fair. For Faith & Freedom.  
Dorothy Forster. To Call her Mine.  
Uncle Jack. The Bell of St. Paul's.  
Children of Gibeon. The Holy Rose.

Armored of Lyonesse.

St. Katherine's by the Tower.

AMBROSE BIERCE.—In the Midst of Life.

By BRET HARTE.

An Heiress of Red Dog. Gabriel Conroy.  
Luck of Roaring Camp. Maruja. | Flip.  
Californian Stories. A Phyllis of the Sierras  
BUCHANAN.

By ROBERT

Shadow of the Sword. Martyrdom of Madeline  
A Child of Nature. Love Me for Ever.  
God and the Man. Foxglove Manor.  
Annan Water. | Matt. Master of the Mine.  
The New Abelard. The Heir of Linne.

By HALL CAINE.

The Shadow of a Crime. | A Son of Hagar.  
The Deemster.

By COMMANDER CAMERON.

The Cruise of the "Black Prince."

By MORTIMER & FRANCES COLLINS.

Sweet Anne Page. Transmigration.  
Midnight to Midnight. A Fight with Fortune.  
Sweet and Twenty. The Village Comedy.  
Frances. You Play me False.

Blacksmith and Scholar.

By WILKIE COLLINS.

Armada. | After Dark.  
Antonina. | No Name.  
Hide and Seek | Basil.  
The Dead Secret.  
Queen of Hearts.  
My Miscellanies.  
The Woman in White.  
Moonstone. | Legacy of  
Man and Wife. | Cain.  
Poor Miss Finch.  
Miss or Mrs.?  
The New Magdalen.

By C. EGBERT CRADDOCK.

The Prophet of the Great Smoky Mountains.

MATT CRIM.—Adventures of a Fair Rebel.

By B. M. CROKER.

Pretty Miss Neville. | A Bird of Passage.  
Proper Pride. | Diana Barrington.

By A. DAUDET.—The Evangelist.

By ERASMUS DAWSON.

The Fountain of Youth.

By DICK DONOVAN.

The Man-Hunter. Detective's Triumphs.  
Caught at Last! In the Grip of the Law.  
Tracked and Taken. Wanted!  
Man from Manchester. From Information Re-  
Who Poisoned Hetty ceived.  
Duncan? Tracked to Doom.

By Mrs. ANNIE EDWARDS.

A Point of Honour. | Archie Lovell.

By M. BETHAM-EDWARDS.

Kitty. | Felicia.

By EDWARD EGGLESTON.—Roxy.

G. MANVILLE FENN.—The New Mistress.

By PERCY FITZGERALD.

Bella Donna. | 75 Brooke Street.  
Polly. | Fatal Zero. Never Forgotten.  
Second Mrs. Tillotson. The Lady of Brantome.

By R. E. FRANCILLON.

Olympia. | A Real Queen.  
One by One. King or Knave?  
Queen Cophetua. | Romances of the Law.

By HAROLD FREDERIC.

Seth's Brother's Wife. | The Lawton Girl.

By CHARLES GIBBON.

Robin Gray. | A Heart's Problem.  
For Lack of Gold. The Braes of Yarrow.  
What will World Say? The Golden Shaft.  
In Honour Bound. Of High Degree.  
In Love and War. Loving a Dream.  
For the King. By Mead and Stream.  
In Pastures Green. A Hard Knot.  
Queen of the Meadow. Heart's Delight.  
Flower of the Forest. The Dead Heart.  
Fancy Free. | Blood-Money.

By ERNEST GLANVILLE.

The Lost Heiress. | The Fossicker.

By HENRY GREVILLE.

A Noble Woman. | Nikanor.

By JOHN HABBERTON.

Brueton's Bayou. | Country Luck.

By THOMAS HARDY.

Under the Greenwood Tree.

By JULIAN HAWTHORNE.

Garth. | Dust. Fortune's Fool.  
Ellice Quentin. | Beatrix Randolph.  
Sebastian Strome. | Miss Cadogna.  
Spectre of Camera. | Love—or a Name?

David Poindexter's Disappearance.

By HENRY HERMAN.—A Leading Lady.

Mrs. CASHEL HOEY.—The Lover's Creed.

By M. S. HUNGERFORD.

A Modern Circle. | A Maiden all Forlorn.

In Durance Vile. | Marvel.

A Mental Struggle.

By Mrs. ALFRED HUNT.

Thornicroft's Model. | The Leaden Casket.

Self-Condemed. | That Other Person.

By JEAN INGELOW.—Fated to be Free.

By HARRIETT JAY.

The Dark Colleen. | Queen of Connaught.

By R. ASHE KING.

A Drawn Game. | The Wearing of the Green.

Passion's Slave. | Bell Barry.

By E. LYNN LINTON.

Patricia Kemball. | With a Silken Thread.

Atonement of Leam. | Rebel of the Family.

Dundas. | "My Love!"

The World Well Lost. | Ione. | Paston Carew.

Under which Lord? | Sowing the Wind.

By HENRY W. LUCY.—Gideon Flycoe.

By JUSTIN MCCARTHY.

Dear Lady Disdain. | Linley Rochford.

Waterdale Neighbours. | Donna Quixote.

My Enemy's Daughter. | The Comet of a Season.

A Fair Saxon. | Maid of Athens.

Miss Misanthrope. | Camiola.

By HUGH MACCOLL.

Mr. Stranger's Sealed Packet.

# POPULAR TWO-SHILLING NOVELS.

\* \* This is a SELECTION only.—FULL LISTS of nearly 600 NOVELS free.

By KATHARINE S. MACQUOID.  
The Evil Eye. | Lost Rose.  
By W. H. MALLOCK.—The New Republic.  
By FLORENCE MARRIAT.  
Open! Sesame! | Written in Fire.  
Fighting the Air. | A Harvest of Wild Oats.  
By LEONARD MERRICK.  
The Man who was Good.  
By JEAN MIDDLEMASS.  
Touch and Go. | Mr. Dorillion.  
By Mrs. MOLESWORTH.  
Hathercock Rectory.  
J. E. MUDDOCK.—The Dead Man's Secret.  
By CHRISTIE MURRAY.

A Life's Atonement. | By the Gate of the Sea  
A Model Father. | Val Strange. | Hearts.  
Joseph's Coat. | The Way of the World.  
Coals of Fire. | Bit of Human Nature.  
First Person Singular. | Cynic Fortune.  
Old Blazer's Hero.  
CHRISTIE MURRAY and H. HERMAN.  
One Traveller Returns. | Paul Jones's Alias.  
The Bishops' Bible.

By HUME NISBET.  
"Bail Up!" | Dr. Bernard St. Vincent.  
By GEORGES OHNET.  
Doctor Rameau. | A Last Love. | A Weird Gift.  
By Mrs. OLIPHANT.  
Whiteladies. | The Primrose Path.  
The Greatest Heiress in England.

By OUIDA.  
Held in Bondage. | In a Winter City.  
Strathmore. | Ariadne. | Moths.  
Chandos. | Idalia. | Friendship Pipistrello.  
Under Two Flags. | A Village Commune.  
Cecil Castlemaine. | Bimbi. | In Maremma.  
Tricotrin. | Puck. | Wanda. | Frescoes.  
Folle Farine. | Princess Napraxine.  
A Doz of Flanders. | Othmar. | Guilderooy.  
Two Wooden Shoes. | Ruffino. | Syrlin.  
Pascarel. | Signa. | Wisdom, Wit, & Pathos.

By JAMES PAYN.  
Lost Sir Massingberd. | Milk Abbey.  
A Perfect Treasure. | Not Wooded, but Won.  
Bentinck's Tutor. | £200 Reward.  
Murphy's Master. | Less Black than We're  
A County Family. | By Proxy. | Painted.  
At Her Mercy. | Under One Roof.  
A Woman's Vengeance. | High Spirits.  
Cecil's Tryst. | Carlyon's Year.  
The Clyfards of Clyffe. | A Confidential Agent.  
The Family Scapegrace. | Some Private Views.  
The Foster Brothers. | From Exile.  
Found Dead. | Halves. | A Grape from a Thorn.  
The Best of Husbands. | For Cash Only.  
Walter's Word. | Kit.  
Fallen Fortunes. | The Canon's Ward.  
What He Cost Her. | Holiday Tasks.  
Humorous Stories. | Glow-worm Tales.  
Gwendoline's Harvest. | Mystery of Mirbridge.  
The Talk of the Town. | The Burnt Million.  
Like Father, Like Son. | The Word & the Will.  
A Marine Residence. | A Prince of the Blood.  
Married Beneath Him | Sunny Stories.

By Mrs. CAMPBELL PRAED.  
The Romance of a Station.  
The Soul of Countess Adrian.

By E. C. PRYCE.  
Valentina. | The Foreigners.  
Mrs. Lancaster's Rival. | Gerald.

By RICHARD PRICE.  
Miss Maxwell's Affections.

By Mrs. J. H. RIDDELL.  
Her Mother's Darling. | Fairy Water.  
Uninhabited House. | The Prince of Wales's  
The Mystery in Palace | Garden Party.  
Gardens. | The Nun's Curse.  
Weird Stories. | Idle Tales.

By F. W. ROBINSON.  
Women are Strange. | The Hands of Justice.

By CHARLES READE.  
Never too Late to Mend | Course of True Love.  
Hard Cash. | Autobiog. of a Thief.  
Peg Woffington. | A Terrible Temptation.  
Christie Johnstone. | The Wandering Heir.  
Griffith Gaunt. | A Woman-Hater  
Put Y'rself in His Place | A Simpleton. | face.  
The Double Marriage. | Singleheart & Double-  
Love Little, Love Long. | Good Stories.  
Foul Play. | The Jilt. | Readiana.  
Clister and the Hearth | A Perilous Secret.

By JAMES RUNCIMAN.  
Skippers and Shellbacks. | Schools and Scholars.  
Grace Balmaln's Sweetheart.

By W. CLARK RUSSELL.  
Round the Galley Fire. | On the Fo'k's Head  
In the Middle Watch. | A Voyage to the Cape.  
Book for the Hammock. | Jenny Harlowe.  
Mystery of 'Ocean Star.' | An Ocean Tragedy.  
My Shipmate Louise | Alone on a Wide Wide Sea.

By ALAN ST. AUBYN.  
A Fellow of Trinity. | The Junior Dean.  
By G. A. SALA.—Gaslight and Daylight.

By JOHN SAUNDERS.  
Bound to the Wheel. | The Lion in the Path.  
One Against the World. | The Two Dreamers.  
Guy Waterman.

By KATHARINE SAUNDERS.  
Joan Merryweather. | Sebastian.  
The High Mills. | Heart Salvage.  
Margaret and Elizabeth.

By GEORGE R. SIMS.  
Rogues and Vagabonds. | Tales of To-day.  
Mary Jane's Memoirs. | Dramas of Life.  
The Ring o' Bells. | Tinkletop's Crime.  
Mary Jane Married. | Zeph: A Circus Story

By HAWLEY SMART.  
Without Love or Licence.  
By T. W. SPEIGHT.  
Mysteries of Heron Dyke. | By Devious Ways.  
The Golden Hoop. | Hoodwinked.  
Back to Life.

R. A. STERNDAL.—The Afghan Knife.  
By R. LOUIS STEVENSON.  
New Arabian Nights. | Prince Otto.

By BERTHA THOMAS.  
Cressida. | Proud Maisie. | The Violin Player.

By WALTER THORNBURY.  
Tales for the Marines. | Old Stories Re-told.

By ANTHONY TROLLOPE.  
The Way We Live Now | The Land-Leaguers.  
American Senator. | Mr. Scarborough's  
Frau Frohmann. | Family.  
Marion Fav. | John Caldigate.  
Kept in the Dark. | The Golden Lion.

T. A. TROLLOPE.—Diamond Cut Diamond.  
By FRANCES ELEANOR TROLLOPE.  
Anne Furness. | Mabel's Progress.

Like Ships upon the Sea.  
By MARK TWAIN.

Tom Sawyer. | Huckleberry Finn.  
A Tramp Abroad. | Prince and the Pauper.  
Stolen White Elephant. | Mark Twain's Sketches.  
Life on the Mississippi. | The Gilded Age.  
A Pleasure Trip on the | A Yankee at the Court  
Continent of Europe. | of King Arthur.

By SARAH TYTLER.  
What She Came Through | St. Mungo's City.  
Beauty and the Beast. | Lady Bell.  
Noblesse Oblige. | Disappeared.  
Citoyenne Jacqueline. | Buried Diamonds.  
The Bride's Pass. | The Blackhall Ghosts.

By J. S. WINTER.  
Cavalry Life. | Regimental Legends.

By H. F. WOOD.  
The Passenger from Scotland Yard.  
The Englishman of the Rue Cain.

By EDMUND YATES.  
Forlorn Hope. | Land at Last. | Castaway.



TALES  
OF  
SOLDIERS AND CIVILIANS

OPINIONS OF THE PRESS  
ON  
IN THE MIDST OF LIFE.

By AMBROSE BIERCE.

'Terrifying and realistic as Ambrose Bierce is—he spares no details that may impress—the literary quality of his work is undeniable, and the fascination exercised by the stories is due to the compactness of his style, its clearness and terseness, and the sententious brevity of his phrases; every word is in its place and tells. In his own line, our author is not likely to be beaten from the field by anyone.'—SPECTATOR.

'They remind one of Edgar Poe. . . . They are vigorous and grim, with a certain weirdness that is very attractive. . . . It is a capital book.'

JAMES PAYN, in THE ILLUSTRATED LONDON NEWS.

'Mr. Bierce etches in words. Every line is deeply and sharply cut, and adds to the general effect.'—DAILY CHRONICLE.

'Mr. Bierce is a strong writer, and he has a fresh, independent style and spirit which makes him very attractive.'—BRADFORD OBSERVER.

'Whoever wishes "strength" will find it here.'—ACADEMY.

'The collection never approaches dullness. Each new story comes as a surprise, and few will be able either to begin the book without reading straight to the end, or to lay it down without wishing to know more of its author's work.'—SCOTSMAN.

'Mr. Bierce has contrived to fill a volume with some of the most blood-curdling and weird stories it has been our lot to read. His style is telling, and those who have had their appetite for sketches of the military order whetted by the pen of Mr. Rudyard Kipling will appreciate Mr. Bierce's soldier stories.'—PUBLIC OPINION.

'*"In the Midst of Life"* is a collection of powerful and uncanny tales of the American Civil War. The writer describes with vivid and often ghastly realism the horrors and mysteries of that dreadful struggle. His descriptions of the wounds and anguish of the battlefield are tinted with real human blood. Mr. Bierce portrays the most appalling scenes with a deliberation and force and precision that are rarely seen. The realism of Walt Whitman's *"Specimen Days"* is pale compared with that of *"In the Midst of Life."* It is a book that one reads breathlessly and shudderingly. . . . A remarkable literary feat.'—SCOTTISH LEADER

'These stories display a good deal of rough power and genuine dramatic feeling.'—GLOBE.

All the tales are powerfully written, and though in the matter of reticence they compare favourably with Poe's tales, they are not less powerful and are scarcely less weirdly fascinating.'—GLASGOW HERALD.

'The stories are ghastly in their terrible intensity, and their conception displays a wealth of imaginative gruesomeness that should affect even the most hardened. . . . The descriptions are realistic in the extreme, and we have rarely met with more affecting specimens of word-painting.'

PUBLISHERS' CIRCULAR.

'I believe that no one on earth can write so terrible a story as Ambrose Bierce can.'—LUKE SHARP, in THE DETROIT FREE PRESS.

'The author certainly has the gift of describing ghastly incidents with great power.'—LITERARY WORLD.

'*"An Heiress from Redhorn"* is a bright piquant sketch of Californian manners, of which even Mr. Bret Harte might be proud. . . . The remaining stories include some of the most powerfully horrible tales which have been published since the days of Poe.'—STAR.

# IN THE MIDST OF LIFE

*Tales of Soldiers and Civilians*

BY

AMBROSE BIERCE



London  
CHATTO & WINDUS, PICCADILLY  
1893

PRINTED BY  
SPOTTISWOODE AND CO., NEW-STREET SQUARE  
LONDON



813  
B47t  
1893

## CONTENTS

	PAGE
THE SUITABLE SURROUNDINGS . . . . .	1
THE NIGHT . . . . .	1
THE DAY BEFORE . . . . .	4
THE DAY AFTER . . . . .	8

## SOLDIERS

A HORSEMAN IN THE SKY . . . . .	15
AN OCCURRENCE AT OWL CREEK BRIDGE . . . . .	25
CHICKAMAUGA . . . . .	41
A SON OF THE GODS . . . . .	51
ONE OF THE MISSING . . . . .	63
KILLED AT RESACA . . . . .	83
THE AFFAIR AT COULTER'S NOTCH . . . . .	93
A TOUGH TUSSLE . . . . .	107
THE COUP DE GRACE . . . . .	121
PARKER ADDERSON, PHILOSOPHER . . . . .	131

## CIVILIANS

	PAGE
A WATCHER BY THE DEAD. . . . .	145
THE MAN AND THE SNAKE . . . . .	163
A HOLY TERROR . . . . .	175
AN INHABITANT OF CARCOSA . . . . .	197
THE BOARDED WINDOW . . . . .	203
THE MIDDLE TOE OF THE RIGHT FOOT. . . . .	211
HAÏTA THE SHEPHERD . . . . .	225
AN HEIRESS FROM REDHORSE . . . . .	235

# IN THE MIDST OF LIFE

## *THE SUITABLE SURROUNDINGS*

### THE NIGHT

ONE midsummer night a farmer's boy living about ten miles from the city of Cincinnati, was following a bridle path through a dense and dark forest. He had been searching for some missing cows, and at nightfall found himself a long way from home, and in a part of the country with which he was only partly familiar. But he was a stout-hearted lad, and, knowing his general direction from his home, he plunged into the forest without hesitation, guided by the stars. Coming into the bridle path, and observing that it ran in the right direction, he followed it.

The night was clear, but in the woods it was exceedingly dark. It was more by the sense of touch than by that of sight that the lad kept the path. He could not, indeed, very easily go astray; the undergrowth on both sides was so thick as to be almost impenetrable. He had gone into the forest a mile or more when he was surprised to see a feeble gleam

of light shining through the foliage skirting the path on his left. The sight of it startled him, and set his heart beating audibly.

‘The old Breede house is somewhere about here,’ he said to himself. ‘This must be the other end of the path which we reach it by from our side. Ugh! what should a light be doing there? I don’t like it.’

Nevertheless, he pushed on. A moment later and he had emerged from the forest into a small, open space, mostly upgrown to brambles. There were remnants of a rotting fence. A few yards from the trail, in the middle of the clearing, was the house, from which the light came through an unglazed window. The window had once contained glass, but that and its supporting frame had long ago yielded to missiles flung by hands of venturesome boys, to attest alike their courage and their hostility to the supernatural; for the Breede house bore the evil reputation of being haunted. Possibly it was not, but even the hardest sceptic could not deny that it was deserted—which, in rural regions, is much the same thing.

Looking at the mysterious dim light shining from the ruined window, the boy remembered with apprehension that his own hand had assisted at the destruction. His penitence was, of course, poignant in proportion to its tardiness and inefficacy. He half expected to be set upon by all the unworldly and bodiless malevolences whom he had outraged by assisting to break alike their windows and their



peace. Yet this stubborn lad, shaking in every limb, would not retreat. The blood in his veins was strong and rich with the iron of the frontiersman. He was but two removes from the generation which had subdued the Indian. He started to pass the house.

As he was going by, he looked in at the blank window space, and saw a strange and terrifying sight—the figure of a man seated in the centre of the room, at a table upon which lay some loose sheets of paper. The elbows rested on the table, the hands supporting the head, which was uncovered. On each side the fingers were pushed into the hair. The face showed pale in the light of a single candle a little to one side. The flame illuminated that side of the face, the other was in deep shadow. The man's eyes were fixed upon the blank window space with a stare in which an older and cooler observer might have discerned something of apprehension, but which seemed to the lad altogether soulless. He believed the man to be dead.

The situation was horrible, but not without its fascination. The boy paused in his flight to note it all. He endeavoured to still the beating of his heart by holding his breath until half suffocated. He was weak, faint, trembling; he could feel the deathly whiteness of his face. Nevertheless, he set his teeth and resolutely advanced to the house. He had no conscious intention—it was the mere courage of terror. He thrust his white face forward into the

illuminated opening. At that instant a strange, harsh cry, a shriek, broke upon the silence of the night—the note of a screech owl. The man sprang to his feet, overturning the table and extinguishing the candle. The boy took to his heels.

#### THE DAY BEFORE

‘Good-morning, Colston. I am in luck, it seems. You have often said that my commendation of your literary work was mere civility, and here you find me absorbed—actually merged—in your latest story in the *Messenger*. Nothing less shocking than your touch upon my shoulder would have roused me to consciousness.’

‘The proof is stronger than you seem to know,’ replied the man addressed; ‘so keen is your eagerness to read my story that you are willing to renounce selfish considerations and forego all the pleasure that you could get from it.’

‘I don’t understand you,’ said the other, folding the newspaper that he held, and putting it in his pocket. ‘You writers are a queer lot, anyhow. Come, tell me what I have done or omitted in this matter. In what way does the pleasure that I get, or might get, from your work depend on *me*?’

‘In many ways. Let me ask you how you would enjoy your dinner if you took it in this street car. Suppose the phonograph so perfected as to be able to give you an entire opera—singing, orchestration,

and all; do you think you would get much pleasure out of it if you turned it on at your office during business hours? Do you really care for a serenade by Schubert when you hear it fiddled by an untimely Italian on a morning ferry-boat? Are you always cocked and primed for admiration? Do you keep every mood on tap, ready to any demand? Let me remind you, sir, that the story which you have done me the honour to begin as a means of becoming oblivious to the discomfort of this street car is a ghost story!’

‘Well?’

‘Well! Has the reader no duties corresponding to his privileges? You have paid five cents for that newspaper. It is yours. You have the right to read it when and where you will. Much of what is in it is neither helped nor harmed by time, and place, and mood; some of it actually requires to be read at once—while it is fizzing. But my story is not of that character. It is not the “very latest advices” from Ghost Land. You are not expected to keep yourself *au courant* with what is going on in the realm of spooks. The stuff will keep until you have leisure to put yourself into the frame of mind appropriate to the sentiment of the piece—which I respectfully submit that you cannot do in a street car, even if you are the only passenger. The solitude is not of the right sort. An author has rights which the reader is bound to respect.’

‘For specific example?’

‘The right to the reader’s undivided attention. To deny him this is immoral. To make him share your attention with the rattle of a street car, the moving panorama of the crowds on the sidewalks, and the buildings beyond—with any of the thousands of distractions which make our customary environment—is to treat him with gross injustice. By God, it is infamous!’

The speaker had risen to his feet, and was steadying himself by one of the straps hanging from the roof of the car. The other man looked up at him in sudden astonishment, wondering how so trivial a grievance could seem to justify so strong language. He saw that his friend’s face was uncommonly pale, and that his eyes glowed like living coals.

‘You know what I mean,’ continued the writer, impetuously, crowding his words—‘You know what I mean, Marsh. My stuff in this morning’s *Messenger* is plainly sub-headed “A Ghost Story.” That is ample notice to all. Every honourable reader will understand it as prescribing by implication the conditions under which the work is to be read.’

The man addressed as Marsh winced a trifle, then asked with a smile: ‘What conditions? You know that I am only a plain business man, who cannot be supposed to understand such things. How, when, where should I read your ghost story?’

‘In solitude—at night—by the light of a candle. There are certain emotions which a writer can easily enough excite—such as compassion or merriment. I

can move you to tears or laughter under almost any circumstances. But for my ghost story to be effective you must be made to feel fear—at least a strong sense of the supernatural—and that is a different matter. I have a right to expect that if you read me at all you will give me a chance; that you will make yourself accessible to the emotion which I try to inspire.'

The car had now arrived at its terminus and stopped. The trip just completed was its first for the day, and the conversation of the two early passengers had not been interrupted. The streets were yet silent and desolate; the house tops were just touched by the rising sun. As they stepped from the car and walked away together Marsh narrowly eyed his companion, who was reported, like most men of uncommon literary ability, to be addicted to various destructive vices. That is the revenge which dull minds take upon bright ones in resentment of their superiority. Mr. Colston was known as a man of genius. There are honest souls who believe that genius is a mode of excess. It was known that Colston did not drink liquor, but many said that he ate opium. Something in his appearance that morning—a certain wildness of the eyes, an unusual pallor, a thickness and rapidity of speech—were taken by Mr. Marsh to confirm the report. Nevertheless, he had not the self-denial to abandon a subject which he found interesting, however it might excite his friend.

‘Do you mean to say,’ he began, ‘that if I take the trouble to observe your directions—place myself in the condition which you demand: solitude, night, and a tallow candle—you can with your ghastliest work give me an uncomfortable sense of the supernatural, as you call it? Can you accelerate my pulse, make me start at sudden noises, send a nervous chill along my spine, and cause my hair to rise?’

Colston turned suddenly and looked him squarely in the eyes as they walked. ‘You would not dare—you have not the courage,’ he said. He emphasised the words with a contemptuous gesture. ‘You are brave enough to read me in a street car, but—in a deserted house—alone—in the forest—at night! Bah! I have a manuscript in my pocket that would kill you.’

Marsh was angry. He knew himself a man of courage, and the words stung him. ‘If you know such a place,’ he said, ‘take me there to-night and leave me your story and a candle. Call for me when I’ve had time enough to read it, and I’ll tell you the entire plot and—kick you out of the place.’

That is how it occurred that the farmer’s boy, looking in at an unglazed window of the Breede house, saw a man sitting in the light of a candle.

#### THE DAY AFTER

Late in the afternoon of the next day three men and a boy approached the Breede house from that



point of the compass toward which the boy had fled the preceding night. They were in high spirits apparently; they talked loudly and laughed. They made facetious and good-humoured ironical remarks to the boy about his adventure, which evidently they did not believe in. The boy accepted their raillery with seriousness, making no reply. He had a sense of the fitness of things, and knew that one who professes to have seen a dead man rise from his seat and blow out a candle is not a credible witness.

Arrived at the house, and finding the door bolted on the inside, the party of investigators entered without further ceremony than breaking it down. Leading out of the passage into which this door had opened was another on the right and one on the left. These two doors also were fastened, and were broken in. They first entered at random the one on the left. It was vacant. In the room on the right—the one which had the blank front window—was the dead body of a man.

It lay partly on one side, with the forearm beneath it, the cheek on the floor. The eyes were wide open; the stare was not an agreeable thing to encounter. An overthrown table, a partly-burned candle, a chair, and some paper with writing on it, were all else that the room contained. The men looked at the body, touching the face in turn. The boy gravely stood at the head, assuming a look of ownership. It was the proudest moment of his life. One of the men said to him, ‘You’re a good un,’ a

remark which was received by the two others with nods of acquiescence. It was Scepticism apologising to Truth. Then one of the men took from the floor the sheets of manuscript and stepped to the window, for already the evening shadows were glooming the forest. The song of the whip-poor-will was heard in the distance, and a monstrous beetle sped by the window on roaring wings, and thundered away out of hearing.

#### THE MANUSCRIPT

‘Before committing the act which, rightly or wrongly, I have resolved on, and appearing before my Maker for judgment, I, James R. Cclston, deem it my duty as a journalist to make a statement to the public. My name is, I believe, tolerably well known to the people as a writer of tragic tales, but the soberest imagination never conceived anything so gloomy as my own life and history. Not in incident: my life has been destitute of adventure and action. But my mental career has been lurid with experiences such as kill and damn. I shall not recount them here—some of them are written and ready for publication elsewhere. The object of these lines is to explain to whomsoever may be interested that my death is voluntary—my own act. I shall die at twelve o’clock on the night of the 15th of July—a significant anniversary to me, for it was on that day, and at that hour, that my friend in time and eternity, Charles Breede, performed his vow to

me by the same act which his fidelity to our pledge now entails upon me. He took his life in his little house in the Copeton woods. There was the customary verdict of "temporary insanity." Had I testified at that inquest, had I told all I knew, they would have called *me* mad!

'I have still a week of life in which to arrange my worldly affairs, and prepare for the great change. It is enough, for I have but few affairs, and it is now four years since death became an imperative obligation.

'I shall bear this writing on my body; the finder will please hand it to the coroner.

'JAMES R. COLSTON.

'P.S.—Willard Marsh, on this the fatal fifteenth day of July, I hand you this manuscript, to be opened and read under the conditions agreed upon, and at the place which I designate. I forego my intention to keep it on my body to explain the manner of my death, which is not important. It will serve to explain the manner of yours. I am to call for you during the night to receive assurance that you have read the manuscript. You know me well enough to expect me. But, my friend, it *will be after twelve o'clock*. May God have mercy on our souls!

'J. R. C.'

Before the man who was reading this manuscript had finished, the candle had been picked up and

lighted. When the reader had done, he quietly thrust the paper against the flame, and despite the protestations of the others held it until it was burnt to ashes. The man who did this, and who placidly endured a severe reprimand from the coroner, was a son-in-law of the late Charles Breede. At the inquest nothing could elicit an intelligible account of what the paper contained.

*From the 'TIMES'*

'Yesterday the Commissioners of Lunacy committed to the asylum Mr. James R. Colston, a writer of some local reputation, connected with the *Messenger*. It will be remembered that on the evening of the 15th inst. Mr. Colston was given into custody by one of his fellow-lodgers in the Baine House, who had observed him acting very suspiciously, baring his throat and whetting a razor—occasionally trying its edge by actually cutting through the skin of his arm, etc. On being handed over to the police, the unfortunate man made a desperate resistance and has ever since been so violent that it has been necessary to keep him in a strait-jacket. Most of our esteemed contemporary's other writers are still at large.'

# SOLDIERS





## *A HORSEMAN IN THE SKY*

ONE sunny afternoon in the autumn of the year 1861, a soldier lay in a clump of laurel by the side of a road in Western Virginia. He lay at full length, upon his stomach, his feet resting upon the toes, his head upon the left forearm. His extended right hand loosely grasped his rifle. But for the somewhat methodical disposition of his limbs and a slight rhythmic movement of the cartridge box at the back of his belt, he might have been thought to be dead. He was asleep at his post of duty. But if detected he would be dead shortly afterward, that being the just and legal penalty of his crime.

The clump of laurel in which the criminal lay was in the angle of a road which, after ascending, southward, a steep acclivity to that point, turned sharply to the west, running along the summit for perhaps one hundred yards. There it turned southward again and went zigzagging downward through the forest. At the salient of that second angle was a large flat rock, jutting out from the ridge to the northward, overlooking the deep valley from which the road ascended. The rock capped a high cliff;

a stone dropped from its outer edge would have fallen sheer downward one thousand feet to the tops of the pines. The angle where the soldier lay was on another spur of the same cliff. Had he been awake he would have commanded a view, not only of the short arm of the road and the jutting rock but of the entire profile of the cliff below it. It might well have made him giddy to look.

The country was wooded everywhere except at the bottom of the valley to the northward, where there was a small natural meadow, through which flowed a stream scarcely visible from the valley's rim. This open ground looked hardly larger than an ordinary door-yard, but was really several acres in extent. Its green was more vivid than that of the inclosing forest. Away beyond it rose a line of giant cliffs similar to those upon which we are supposed to stand in our survey of the savage scene, and through which the road had somehow made its climb to the summit. The configuration of the valley, indeed, was such that from our point of observation it seemed entirely shut in, and one could not but have wondered how the road which found a way out of it had found a way into it, and whence came and whither went the waters of the stream that parted the meadow two thousand feet below.

No country is so wild and difficult but men will make it a theatre of war ; concealed in the forest at the bottom of that military rat trap, in which half a hundred men in possession of the exits might have

starved an army to submission, lay five regiments of Federal infantry. They had marched all the previous day and night and were resting. At nightfall they would take to the road again, climb to the place where their unfaithful sentinel now slept, and, descending the other slope of the ridge, fall upon a camp of the enemy at about midnight. Their hope was to surprise it, for the road led to the rear of it. In case of failure their position would be perilous in the extreme; and fail they surely would should accident or vigilance apprise the enemy of the movement.

The sleeping sentinel in the clump of laurel was a young Virginian named Carter Druse. He was the son of wealthy parents, an only child, and had known such ease and cultivation and high living as wealth and taste were able to command in the mountain country of Western Virginia. His home was but a few miles from where he now lay. One morning he had risen from the breakfast table and said, quietly but gravely: 'Father, a Union regiment has arrived at Grafton. I am going to join it.'

The father lifted his leonine head, looked at the son a moment in silence, and replied: 'Go, Carter, and, whatever may occur, do what you conceive to be your duty. Virginia, to which you are a traitor, must get on without you. Should we both live to the end of the war, we will speak further of the matter. Your mother, as the physician has informed you, is in a most critical condition; at the best she

cannot be with us longer than a few weeks, but that time is precious. It would be better not to disturb her.'

So Carter Druze, bowing reverently to his father, who returned the salute with a stately courtesy which masked a breaking heart, left the home of his childhood to go soldiering. By conscience and courage, by deeds of devotion and daring, he soon commended himself to his fellows and his officers; and it was to these qualities and to some knowledge of the country that he owed his selection for his present perilous duty at the extreme outpost. Nevertheless, fatigue had been stronger than resolution, and he had fallen asleep. What good or bad angel came in a dream to rouse him from his state of crime who shall say? Without a movement, without a sound, in the profound silence and the languor of the late afternoon, some invisible messenger of fate touched with unsealing finger the eyes of his consciousness—whispered into the ear of his spirit the mysterious awakening word which no human lips have ever spoken, no human memory ever has recalled. He quietly raised his forehead from his arm and looked between the masking stems of the laurels, instinctively closing his right hand about the stock of his rifle.

His first feeling was a keen artistic delight. On a colossal pedestal, the cliff, motionless at the extreme edge of the capping rock and sharply outlined against the sky, was an equestrian statue of impressive

dignity. The figure of the man sat the figure of the horse, straight and soldierly, but with the repose of a Grecian god carved in the marble which limits the suggestion of activity. The grey costume harmonised with its aerial background; the metal of accoutrement and caparison was softened and subdued by the shadow; the animal's skin had no points of high light. A carbine, strikingly foreshortened, lay across the pommel of the saddle, kept in place by the right hand grasping it at the 'grip'; the left hand, holding the bridle rein, was invisible. In silhouette against the sky, the profile of the horse was cut with the sharpness of a cameo; it looked across the heights of air to the confronting cliffs beyond. The face of the rider, turned slightly to the left, showed only an outline of temple and beard; he was looking downward to the bottom of the valley. Magnified by its lift against the sky and by the soldier's testifying sense of the formidableness of a near enemy, the group appeared of heroic, almost colossal, size.

For an instant Druse had a strange, half-defined feeling that he had slept to the end of the war and was looking upon a noble work of art reared upon that commanding eminence to commemorate the deeds of an heroic past of which he had been an inglorious part. The feeling was dispelled by a slight movement of the group; the horse, without moving its feet, had drawn its body slightly backward from the verge; the man remained immobile as before. Broad awake and keenly alive to the significance of



the situation, Druse now brought the butt of his rifle against his cheek by cautiously pushing the barrel forward through the bushes, cocked the piece, and, glancing through the sights, covered a vital spot of the horseman's breast. A touch upon the trigger and all would have been well with Carter Druse. At that instant the horseman turned his head and looked in the direction of his concealed foe—seemed to look into his very face, into his eyes, into his brave compassionate heart.

Is it, then, so terrible to kill an enemy in war—an enemy who has surprised a secret vital to the safety of one's self and comrades—an enemy more formidable for his knowledge than all his army for its numbers? Carter Druse grew deathly pale; he shook in every limb, turned faint, and saw the statuesque group before him as black figures, rising, falling, moving unsteadily in arcs of circles in a fiery sky. His hand fell away from his weapon, his head slowly dropped until his face rested on the leaves in which he lay. This courageous gentleman and hardy soldier was near swooning from intensity of emotion.

It was not for long; in another moment his face was raised from earth, his hands resumed their places on the rifle, his forefinger sought the trigger; mind, heart, and eyes were clear, conscience and reason sound. He could not hope to capture that enemy; to alarm him would but send him dashing to his camp with his fatal news. The duty of the



soldier was plain: the man must be shot dead from ambush—without warning, without a moment's spiritual preparation, with never so much as an unspoken prayer, he must be sent to his account. But no—there is a hope; he may have discovered nothing—perhaps he is but admiring the sublimity of the landscape. If permitted he may turn and ride carelessly away in the direction whence he came. Surely it will be possible to judge at the instant of his withdrawing whether he knows. It may well be that his fixity of attention—Druse turned his head and looked below, through the deeps of air downward, as from the surface to the bottom of a translucent sea. He saw creeping across the green meadow a sinuous line of figures of men and horses—some foolish commander was permitting the soldiers of his escort to water their beasts in the open, in plain view from a hundred summits!

Druse withdrew his eyes from the valley and fixed them again upon the group of man and horse in the sky, and again it was through the sights of his rifle. But this time his aim was at the horse. In his memory, as if they were a divine mandate, rang the words of his father at their parting. 'Whatever may occur, do what you conceive to be your duty.' He was calm now. His teeth were firmly but not rigidly closed; his nerves were as tranquil as a sleeping babe's—not a tremor affected any muscle of his body; his breathing, until suspended in the act of taking aim, was regular and slow.

Duty had conquered ; the spirit had said to the body : 'Peace, be still.' He fired.

At that moment an officer of the Federal force, who, in a spirit of adventure or in quest of knowledge, had left the hidden *bivouac* in the valley, and, with aimless feet, had made his way to the lower edge of a small open space near the foot of the cliff, was considering what he had to gain by pushing his exploration further. At a distance of a quarter-mile before him, but apparently at a stone's throw, rose from its fringe of pines the gigantic face of rock, towering to so great a height above him that it made him giddy to look up to where its edge cut a sharp, rugged line against the sky. At some distance away to his right it presented a clean, vertical profile against a background of blue sky to a point half of the way down, and of distant hills hardly less blue thence to the tops of the trees at its base. Lifting his eyes to the dizzy altitude of its summit, the officer saw an astonishing sight—a man on horseback riding down into the valley through the air !

Straight upright sat the rider, in military fashion, with a firm seat in the saddle, a strong clutch upon the rein to hold his charger from too impetuous a plunge. From his bare head his long hair streamed upward, waving like a plume. His right hand was concealed in the cloud of the horse's lifted mane. The animal's body was as level as if every hoof stroke encountered the resistant earth. Its motions were those of a wild gallop, but even as the officer looked

they ceased, with all the legs thrown sharply forward as in the act of alighting from a leap. But this was a flight!

Filled with amazement and terror by this apparition of a horseman in the sky—half believing himself the chosen scribe of some new Apocalypse, the officer was overcome by the intensity of his emotions; his legs failed him and he fell. Almost at the same instant he heard a crashing sound in the trees—a sound that died without an echo, and all was still.

The officer rose to his feet, trembling. The familiar sensation of an abraded shin recalled his dazed faculties. Pulling himself together, he ran rapidly obliquely away from the cliff to a point a half-mile from its foot; thereabout he expected to find his man; and thereabout he naturally failed. In the fleeting instant of his vision his imagination had been so wrought upon by the apparent grace and ease and intention of the marvellous performance that it did not occur to him that the line of march of aerial cavalry is directed downward, and that he could find the objects of his search at the very foot of the cliff. A half hour later he returned to camp.

This officer was a wise man; he knew better than to tell an incredible truth. He said nothing of what he had seen. But when the commander asked him if in his scout he had learned anything of advantage to the expedition, he answered:—

‘Yes, sir; there is no road leading down into this valley from the southward.’

The commander, knowing better, smiled.

After firing his shot private Carter Druse re-loaded his rifle and resumed his watch. Ten minutes had hardly passed when a Federal sergeant crept cautiously to him on hands and knees. Druse neither turned his head nor looked at him, but lay without motion or sign of recognition.

‘Did you fire?’ the sergeant whispered.

‘Yes.’

‘At what?’

‘A horse. It was standing on yonder rock—pretty far out. You see it is no longer there. It went over the cliff.’

The man’s face was white but he showed no other sign of emotion. Having answered, he turned away his face and said no more. The sergeant did not understand.

‘See here, Druse,’ he said, after a moment’s silence, ‘it’s no use making a mystery. I order you to report. Was there anybody on the horse?’

‘Yes.’

‘Who?’

‘My father.’

The sergeant rose to his feet and walked away. ‘Good God!’ he said.

## *AN OCCURRENCE AT OWL CREEK BRIDGE*

### I

A MAN stood upon a railroad bridge in Northern Alabama, looking down into the swift waters twenty feet below. The man's hands were behind his back, the wrists bound with a cord. A rope loosely encircled his neck. It was attached to a stout cross-timber above his head, and the slack fell to the level of his knees. Some loose boards laid upon the sleepers supporting the metals of the railway supplied a footing for him and his executioners—two private soldiers of the Federal army, directed by a sergeant, who in civil life may have been a deputy sheriff. At a short remove upon the same temporary platform was an officer in the uniform of his rank, armed. He was a captain. A sentinel at each end of the bridge stood with his rifle in the position known as 'support,' that is to say, vertical in front of the left shoulder, the hammer resting on the forearm thrown straight across the chest—a formal and unnatural position, enforcing an erect carriage of the body. It did not appear to be the duty of these two men to know what was occurring at the centre



of the bridge; they merely blockaded the two ends of the foot plank which traversed it.

Beyond one of the sentinels nobody was in sight; the railroad ran straight away into a forest for a hundred yards, then, curving, was lost to view. Doubtless there was an outpost further along. The other bank of the stream was open ground—a gentle acclivity crowned with a stockade of vertical tree trunks, loop-holed for rifles, with a single embrasure through which protruded the muzzle of a brass cannon commanding the bridge. Midway of the slope between bridge and fort were the spectators—a single company of infantry in line, at ‘parade rest,’ the butts of the rifles on the ground, the barrels inclining slightly backward against the right shoulder, the hands crossed upon the stock. A lieutenant stood at the right of the line, the point of his sword upon the ground, his left hand resting upon his right. Excepting the group of four at the centre of the bridge not a man moved. The company faced the bridge, staring stonily, motionless. The sentinels, facing the banks of the stream, might have been statues to adorn the bridge. The captain stood with folded arms, silent, observing the work of his subordinates but making no sign. Death is a dignitary who, when he comes announced, is to be received with formal manifestations of respect, even by those most familiar with him. In the code of military etiquette silence and fixity are forms of deference.



The man who was engaged in being hanged was apparently about thirty-five years of age. He was a civilian, if one might judge from his dress, which was that of a planter. His features were good—a straight nose, firm mouth, broad forehead, from which his long, dark hair was combed straight back, falling behind his ears to the collar of his well-fitting frock coat. He wore a moustache and pointed beard, but no whiskers; his eyes were large and dark grey and had a kindly expression which one would hardly have expected in one whose neck was in the hemp. Evidently this was no vulgar assassin. The liberal military code makes provision for hanging many kinds of people, and gentlemen are not excluded.

The preparations being complete, the two private soldiers stepped aside and each drew away the plank upon which he had been standing. The sergeant turned to the captain, saluted and placed himself immediately behind that officer, who in turn moved apart one pace. These movements left the condemned man and the sergeant standing on the two ends of the same plank, which spanned three of the cross-ties of the bridge. The end upon which the civilian stood almost, but not quite, reached a fourth. This plank had been held in place by the weight of the captain; it was now held by that of the sergeant. At a signal from the former, the latter would step aside, the plank would tilt and the condemned man go down between two ties. The arrangement com-

mended itself to his judgment as simple and effective. His face had not been covered nor his eyes bandaged. He looked a moment at his 'unsteadfast footing,' then let his gaze wander to the swirling water of the stream racing madly beneath his feet. A piece of dancing driftwood caught his attention and his eyes followed it down the current. How slowly it appeared to move! What a sluggish stream!

He closed his eyes in order to fix his last thoughts upon his wife and children. The water, touched to gold by the early sun, the brooding mists under the banks at some distance down the stream, the fort, the soldiers, the piece of drift—all had distracted him. And now he became conscious of a new disturbance. Striking through the thought of his dear ones was a sound which he could neither ignore nor understand, a sharp, distinct, metallic percussion like the stroke of a blacksmith's hammer upon the anvil; it had the same ringing quality. He wondered what it was, and whether immeasurably distant or near by—it seemed both. Its recurrence was regular, but as slow as the tolling of a death knell. He awaited each stroke with impatience and—he knew not why—apprehension. The intervals of silence grew progressively longer; the delays became maddening. With their greater infrequency the sounds increased in strength and sharpness. They hurt his ear like the thrust of a knife; he feared he would shriek. What he heard was the ticking of his watch.

He unclosed his eyes and saw again the water below him. 'If I could free my hands,' he thought, 'I might throw off the noose and spring into the stream. By diving I could evade the bullets, and, swimming vigorously, reach the bank, take to the woods, and get away home. My home, thank God, is as yet outside their lines; my wife and little ones are still beyond the invader's farthest advance.'

As these thoughts, which have here to be set down in words, were flashed into the doomed man's brain rather than evolved from it, the captain nodded to the sergeant. The sergeant stepped aside.

## II

Peyton Farquhar was a well-to-do planter, of an old and highly-respected Alabama family. Being a slave owner, and, like other slave owners, a politician, he was naturally an original secessionist and ardently devoted to the Southern cause. Circumstances of an imperious nature which it is unnecessary to relate here, had prevented him from taking service with the gallant army which had fought the disastrous campaigns ending with the fall of Corinth, and he chafed under the inglorious restraint, longing for the release of his energies, the larger life of the soldier, the opportunity for distinction. That opportunity, he felt, would come, as it comes to all in war time. Meanwhile he did what he could. No service was too humble for him to perform in aid of the South,

no adventure too perilous for him to undertake if consistent with the character of a civilian who was at heart a soldier, and who in good faith and without too much qualification assented to at least a part of the frankly villainous dictum that all is fair in love and war.

One evening while Farquhar and his wife were sitting on a rustic bench near the entrance to his grounds, a grey-clad soldier rode up to the gate and asked for a drink of water. Mrs. Farquhar was only too happy to serve him with her own white hands. While she was gone to fetch the water, her husband approached the dusty horseman and inquired eagerly for news from the front.

‘The Yanks are repairing the railroads,’ said the man, ‘and are getting ready for another advance. They have reached the Owl Creek bridge, put it in order, and built a stockade on the other bank. The commandant has issued an order, which is posted everywhere, declaring that any civilian caught interfering with the railroad, its bridges, tunnels, or trains, will be summarily hanged. I saw the order.’

‘How far is it to the Owl Creek bridge?’ Farquhar asked.

‘About thirty miles.’

‘Is there no force on this side the creek?’

‘Only a picket post half a mile out, on the railroad, and a single sentinel at this end of the bridge.’

‘Suppose a man—a civilian and student of hanging—should elude the picket post and perhaps get

the better of the sentinel,' said Farquhar, smiling, 'what could he accomplish?'

The soldier reflected. 'I was there a month ago,' he replied. 'I observed that the flood of last winter had lodged a great quantity of driftwood against the wooden pier at this end of the bridge. It is now dry and would burn like tow.'

The lady had now brought the water, which the soldier drank. He thanked her ceremoniously, bowed to her husband, and rode away. An hour later, after nightfall, he repassed the plantation, going northward in the direction from which he had come. He was a Federal scout.

### III

As Peyton Farquhar fell straight downward through the bridge, he lost consciousness and was as one already dead. From this state he was awakened—ages later, it seemed to him—by the pain of a sharp pressure upon his throat, followed by a sense of suffocation. Keen, poignant agonies seemed to shoot from his neck downward through every fibre of his body and limbs. These pains appeared to flash along well-defined lines of ramification, and to beat with an inconceivably rapid periodicity. They seemed like streams of pulsating fire heating him to an intolerable temperature. As to his head, he was conscious of nothing but a feeling of fulness—of congestion. These sensations were unaccompanied



by thought. The intellectual part of his nature was already effaced; he had power only to feel, and feeling was torment. He was conscious of motion. Encompassed in a luminous cloud, of which he was now merely the fiery heart, without material substance, he swung through unthinkable arcs of oscillation, like a vast pendulum. Then all at once, with terrible suddenness, the light about him shot upward with the noise of a loud splash; a frightful roaring was in his ears, and all was cold and dark. The power of thought was restored; he knew that the rope had broken and he had fallen into the stream. There was no additional strangulation; the noose about his neck was already suffocating him, and kept the water from his lungs. To die of hanging at the bottom of a river!—the idea seemed to him ludicrous. He opened his eyes in the blackness and saw above him a gleam of light, but how distant, how inaccessible! He was still sinking, for the light became fainter and fainter until it was a mere glimmer. Then it began to grow and brighten, and he knew that he was rising toward the surface—knew it with reluctance, for he was now very comfortable. ‘To be hanged and drowned,’ he thought, ‘that is not so bad; but I do not wish to be shot. No; I will not be shot; that is not fair.’

He was not conscious of an effort, but a sharp pain in his wrists apprised him that he was trying to free his hands. He gave the struggle his attention, as an idler might observe the feat of a juggler, with-



out interest in the outcome. What splendid effort!—what magnificent, what superhuman strength! Ah, that was a fine endeavour! Bravo! The cord fell away; his arms parted and floated upward, the hands dimly seen on each side in the growing light. He watched them with a new interest as first one and then the other pounced upon the noose at his neck. They tore it away and thrust it fiercely aside, its undulations resembling those of a water-snake. ‘Put it back, put it back!’ He thought he shouted these words to his hands, for the undoing of the noose had been succeeded by the direst pang which he had yet experienced. His neck ached horribly; his brain was on fire; his heart, which had been fluttering faintly, gave a great leap, trying to force itself out at his mouth. His whole body was racked and wrenched with an insupportable anguish! But his disobedient hands gave no heed to the command. They beat the water vigorously with quick, downward strokes, forcing him to the surface. He felt his head emerge; his eyes were blinded by the sunlight; his chest expanded convulsively, and with a supreme and crowning agony his lungs engulfed a great draught of air, which instantly he expelled in a shriek!

He was now in full possession of his physical senses. They were, indeed, preternaturally keen and alert. Something in the awful disturbance of his organic system had so exalted and refined them that they made record of things never before perceived.

He felt the ripples upon his face and heard their separate sounds as they struck. He looked at the forest on the bank of the stream, saw the individual trees, the leaves and the veining of each leaf—saw the very insects upon them, the locusts, the brilliant-bodied flies, the grey spiders stretching their webs from twig to twig. He noted the prismatic colours in all the dewdrops upon a million blades of grass. The humming of the gnats that danced above the eddies of the stream, the beating of the dragon flies' wings, the strokes of the water spiders' legs, like oars which had lifted their boat—all these made audible music. A fish slid along beneath his eyes and he heard the rush of its body parting the water.

He had come to the surface facing down the stream; in a moment the visible world seemed to wheel slowly round, himself the pivotal point, and he saw the bridge, the fort, the soldiers upon the bridge, the captain, the sergeant, the two privates, his executioners. They were in silhouette against the blue sky. They shouted and gesticulated, pointing at him; the captain had drawn his pistol, but did not fire; the others were unarmed. Their movements were grotesque and horrible, their forms gigantic.

Suddenly he heard a sharp report and something struck the water smartly within a few inches of his head, spattering his face with spray. He heard a second report, and saw one of the sentinels with his rifle at his shoulder, a light cloud of blue smoke rising from the muzzle. The man in the water saw

the eye of the man on the bridge gazing into his own through the sights of the rifle. He observed that it was a grey eye, and remembered having read that grey eyes were keenest and that all famous marksmen had them. Nevertheless, this one had missed.

A counter swirl had caught Farquhar and turned him half round ; he was again looking into the forest on the bank opposite the fort. The sound of a clear, high voice in a monotonous singsong now rang out behind him and came across the water with a distinctness that pierced and subdued all other sounds, even the beating of the ripples in his ears. Although no soldier, he had frequented camps enough to know the dread significance of that deliberate, drawling, aspirated chant ; the lieutenant on shore was taking a part in the morning's work. How coldly and pitilessly—with what an even, calm intonation, presaging and enforcing tranquillity in the men—with what accurately-measured intervals fell those cruel words :

‘ Attention, company. . . . Shoulder arms.  
. . . Ready. . . . Aim. . . . Fire.’

Farquhar dived—dived as deeply as he could. The water roared in his ears like the voice of Niagara, yet he heard the dulled thunder of the volley, and rising again toward the surface, met shining bits of metal, singularly flattened, oscillating slowly downward. Some of them touched him on the face and hands, then fell away, continuing their descent. One lodged between his collar and neck ; it was uncomfortably warm, and he snatched it out.

As he rose to the surface, gasping for breath, he saw that he had been a long time under water ; he was perceptibly farther down stream—nearer to safety. The soldiers had almost finished reloading ; the metal ramrods flashed all at once in the sunshine as they were drawn from the barrels, turned in the air, and thrust into their sockets. The two sentinels fired again, independently and ineffectually.

The hunted man saw all this over his shoulder ; he was now swimming vigorously with the current. His brain was as energetic as his arms and legs ; he thought with the rapidity of lightning.

‘The officer,’ he reasoned, ‘will not make that martinet’s error a second time. It is as easy to dodge a volley as a single shot. He has probably already given the command to fire at will. God help me, I cannot dodge them all !’

An appalling plash within two yards of him, followed by a loud rushing sound, *diminuendo*, which seemed to travel back through the air to the fort and died in an explosion which stirred the very river to its deeps ! A rising sheet of water, which curved over him, fell down upon him, blinded him, strangled him ! The cannon had taken a hand in the game. As he shook his head free from the commotion of the smitten water, he heard the deflected shot humming through the air ahead, and in an instant it was cracking and smashing the branches in the forest beyond.

‘They will not do that again,’ he thought ; ‘the

next time they will use a charge of grape. I must keep my eye upon the gun; the smoke will apprise me—the report arrives too late; it lags behind the missile. It is a good gun.’

Suddenly he felt himself whirled round and round—spinning like a top. The water, the banks, the forest, the now distant bridge, fort and men—all were commingled and blurred. Objects were represented by their colours only; circular horizontal streaks of colour—that was all he saw. He had been caught in a vortex and was being whirled on with a velocity of advance and gyration which made him giddy and sick. In a few moments he was flung upon the gravel at the foot of the left bank of the stream—the southern bank—and behind a projecting point which concealed him from his enemies. The sudden arrest of his motion, the abrasion of one of his hands on the gravel, restored him and he wept with delight. He dug his fingers into the sand, threw it over himself in handfuls and audibly blessed it. It looked like gold, like diamonds, rubies, emeralds; he could think of nothing beautiful which it did not resemble. The trees upon the bank were giant garden plants; he noted a definite order in their arrangement, inhaled the fragrance of their blooms. A strange, roseate light shone through the spaces among their trunks, and the wind made in their branches the music of æolian harps. He had no wish to perfect his escape, was content to remain in that enchanting spot until retaken.



A whizz and rattle of grapeshot among the branches high above his head roused him from his dream. The baffled cannoneer had fired him a random farewell. He sprang to his feet, rushed up the sloping bank, and plunged into the forest.

All that day he travelled, laying his course by the rounding sun. The forest seemed interminable ; nowhere did he discover a break in it, not even a woodman's road. He had not known that he lived in so wild a region. There was something uncanny in the revelation.

By nightfall he was fatigued, footsore, famishing. The thought of his wife and children urged him on. At last he found a road which led him in what he knew to be the right direction. It was as wide and straight as a city street, yet it seemed untravelled. No fields bordered it, no dwelling anywhere. Not so much as the barking of a dog suggested human habitation. The black bodies of the great trees formed a straight wall on both sides, terminating on the horizon in a point, like a diagram in a lesson in perspective. Overhead, as he looked up through this rift in the wood, shone great golden stars looking unfamiliar and grouped in strange constellations. He was sure they were arranged in some order which had a secret and malign significance. The wood on either side was full of singular noises, among which—once, twice, and again—he distinctly heard whispers in an unknown tongue.

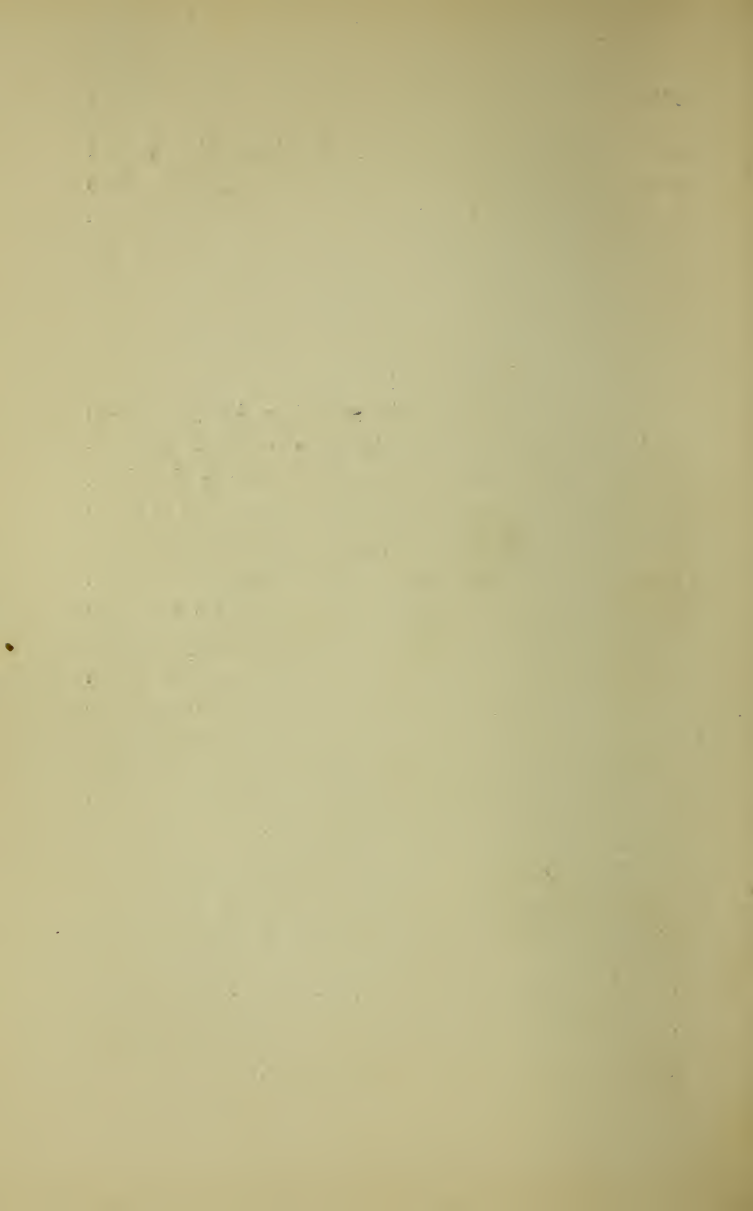
His neck was in pain, and, lifting his hand to it,



he found it horribly swollen. He knew that it had a circle of black where the rope had bruised it. His eyes felt congested; he could no longer close them. His tongue was swollen with thirst; he relieved its fever by thrusting it forward from between his teeth into the cool air. How softly the turf had carpeted the untravelled avenue! He could no longer feel the roadway beneath his feet!

Doubtless, despite his suffering, he fell asleep while walking, for now he sees another scene—perhaps he has merely recovered from a delirium. He stands at the gate of his own home. All is as he left it, and all bright and beautiful in the morning sunshine. He must have travelled the entire night. As he pushes open the gate and passes up the wide white walk, he sees a flutter of female garments; his wife, looking fresh and cool and sweet, steps down from the verandah to meet him. At the bottom of the steps she stands waiting, with a smile of ineffable joy, an attitude of matchless grace and dignity. Ah, how beautiful she is! He springs forward with extended arms. As he is about to clasp her, he feels a stunning blow upon the back of the neck; a blinding white light blazes all about him, with a sound like the shock of a cannon—then all is darkness and silence!

Peyton Farquhar was dead; his body, with a broken neck, swung gently from side to side beneath the timbers of the Owl Creek bridge.



## *CHICKAMAUGA*

ONE sunny autumn afternoon a child strayed away from its rude home in a small field and entered a forest unobserved. It was happy in a new sense of freedom from control—happy in the opportunity of exploration and adventure; for this child's spirit, in bodies of its ancestors, had for many thousands of years been trained to memorable feats of discovery and conquest—victories in battles whose critical moments were centuries, whose victors' camps were cities of hewn stone. From the cradle of its race it had conquered its way through two continents, and, passing a great sea, had penetrated a third, there to be born to war and dominance as a heritage.

The child was a boy, aged about six years, the son of a poor planter. In his younger manhood the father had been a soldier, had fought against naked savages, and followed the flag of his country into the capital of a civilised race to the far South. In the peaceful life of a planter the warrior-fire survived; once kindled it is never extinguished. The man loved military books and pictures, and the boy had understood enough to make himself a wooden sword,

though even the eye of his father would hardly have known it for what it was. This weapon he now bore bravely, as became the son of an heroic race, and, pausing now and again in the sunny spaces of the forest, assumed, with some exaggeration, the postures of aggression and defence that he had been taught by the engraver's art. Made reckless by the ease with which he overcame invisible foes attempting to stay his advance, he committed the common enough military error of pushing the pursuit to a dangerous extreme, until he found himself upon the margin of a wide but shallow brook, whose rapid waters barred his direct advance against the flying foe who had crossed with illogical ease. But the intrepid victor was not to be baffled; the spirit of the race which had passed the great sea burned unconquerable in that small breast and would not be denied. Finding a place where some boulders in the bed of the stream lay but a step or a leap apart, he made his way across and fell again upon the rear guard of his imaginary foe, putting all to the sword.

Now that the battle had been won, prudence required that he withdraw to his base of operations. Alas! like many a mightier conqueror, and like one, the mightiest, he could not

curb the lust for war,

Nor learn that tempted Fate will leave the loftiest star.

Advancing from the bank of the creek, he suddenly found himself confronted with a new and more formidable enemy; in the path that he was following,

bolt upright, with ears erect and paws suspended before it, sat a rabbit. With a startled cry the child turned and fled, he knew not in what direction, calling with inarticulate cries for his mother, weeping, stumbling, his tender skin cruelly torn by brambles, his little heart beating hard with terror—breathless, blind with tears—lost in the forest! Then, for more than an hour, he wandered with erring feet through the tangled undergrowth, till at last, overcome with fatigue, he lay down in a narrow space between two rocks, within a few yards of the stream, and, still grasping his toy sword, no longer a weapon but a companion, sobbed himself to sleep. The wood birds sang merrily above his head; the squirrels, whisking their bravery of tail, ran barking from tree to tree, unconscious of the pity of it, and somewhere far away was a strange, muffled thunder, as if the partridges were drumming in celebration of nature's victory over the son of her immemorial enslavers. And back at the little plantation, where white men and black were hastily searching the fields and hedgerows in alarm, a mother's heart was breaking for her missing child.

Hours passed, and then the little sleeper rose to his feet. The chill of the evening was in his limbs, the fear of the gloom in his heart. But he had rested, and he no longer wept. With some blind instinct which impelled to action, he struggled through the undergrowth about him and came to a more open ground—on his right the brook, to the

left a gentle acclivity studded with infrequent trees; over all the gathering gloom of twilight. A thin ghostly mist rose along the water. It frightened and repelled him; instead of recrossing, in the direction whence he had come, he turned his back upon it and went forward toward the dark inclosing wood. Suddenly he saw before him a strange moving object which he took to be some large animal—a dog, a pig—he could not name it; perhaps it was a bear. He had seen pictures of bears, but knew of nothing to their discredit, and had vaguely wished to meet one. But something in form or movement of this object—something in the awkwardness of its approach—told him that it was not a bear, and curiosity was stayed by fear. He stood still, and as it came slowly on, gained courage every moment, for he saw that at least it had not the long, menacing ears of the rabbit. Possibly his impressionable mind was half conscious of something familiar in its shambling, awkward gait. Before it had approached near enough to resolve his doubts, he saw that it was followed by another and another. To right and to left were many more; the whole open space about him was alive with them—all moving forward toward the brook.

They were men. They crept upon their hands and knees. They used their hands only, dragging their legs. They used their knees only, their arms hanging useless at their sides. They strove to rise to their feet, but fell prone in the attempt. They



did nothing naturally, and nothing alike, save only to advance foot by foot in the same direction. Singly, in pairs, and in little groups, they came on through the gloom, some halting now and again while others crept slowly past them, then resuming their movement. They came by dozens and by hundreds; as far on either hand as one could see in the deepening gloom they extended, and the black wood behind them appeared to be inexhaustible. The very ground seemed in motion toward the creek. Occasionally one who had paused did not again go on, but lay motionless. He was dead. Some, pausing, made strange gestures with their hands, erected their arms and lowered them again, clasped their heads; spread their palms upward, as men are sometimes seen to do in public prayer.

Not all of this did the child note; it is what would have been noted by an older observer; he saw little but that these were men, yet crept like babes. Being men, they were not terrible, though some of them were unfamiliarly clad. He moved among them freely, going from one to another and peering into their faces with childish curiosity. All their faces were singularly white and many were streaked and gouted with red. Something in this—something too, perhaps, in their grotesque attitudes and movements—reminded him of the painted clown whom he had seen last summer in the circus, and he laughed as he watched them. But on and ever on they crept, these maimed and bleeding men, as heedless as he of

the dramatic contrast between his laughter and their own ghastly gravity. To him it was a merry spectacle. He had seen his father's negroes creep upon their hands and knees for his amusement—had ridden them so, 'making believe' they were his horses. He now approached one of these crawling figures from behind and with an agile movement mounted it astride. The man sank upon his breast, recovered, flung the small boy fiercely to the ground as an unbroken colt might have done, then turned upon him a face that lacked a lower jaw—from the upper teeth to the throat was a great red gap fringed with hanging shreds of flesh and splinters of bone. The unnatural prominence of nose, the absence of chin, the fierce eyes, gave this man the appearance of a great bird of prey crimsoned in throat and breast by the blood of its quarry. The man rose to his knees, the child to his feet. The man shook his fist at the child; the child, terrified at last, ran to a tree near by, got upon the farther side of it, and took a more serious view of the situation. And so the uncanny multitude dragged itself slowly and painfully along in hideous pantomime—moved forward down the slope like a swarm of great black beetles, with never a sound of going—in silence profound, absolute.

Instead of darkening, the haunted landscape began to brighten. Through the belt of trees beyond the brook shone a strange red light, the trunks and branches of the trees making a black lacework against it. It struck the creeping figures and gave

them monstrous shadows, which caricatured their movements on the lit grass. It fell upon their faces, touching their whiteness with a ruddy tinge, accentuating the stains with which so many of them were freckled and maculated. It sparkled on buttons and bits of metal in their clothing. Instinctively the child turned toward the growing splendour and moved down the slope with his horrible companions; in a few moments had passed the foremost of the throng—not much of a feat, considering his advantages. He placed himself in the lead, his wooden sword still in hand, and solemnly directed the march, conforming his pace to theirs and occasionally turning as if to see that his forces did not straggle. Surely such a leader never before had such a following.

Scattered about upon the ground now slowly narrowing by the encroachment of this awful march to water, were certain articles to which, in the leader's mind, were coupled no significant associations; an occasional blanket, tightly rolled lengthwise, doubled, and the ends bound together with a string; a heavy knapsack here, and there a broken musket—such things, in short, as are found in the rear of retreating troops, the 'spoor' of men flying from their hunters. Everywhere near the creek, which here had a margin of lowland, the earth was trodden into mud by the feet of men and horses. An observer of better experience in the use of his eyes would have noticed that these footprints pointed in both directions; the ground had been twice passed

over—in advance and in retreat. A few hours before, these desperate, stricken men, with their more fortunate and now distant comrades, had penetrated the forest in thousands. Their successive battalions, breaking into swarms and reforming in lines, had passed the child on every side—had almost trodden on him as he slept. The rustle and murmur of their march had not awakened him. Almost within a stone's throw of where he lay they had fought a battle; but all unheard by him were the roar of the musketry, the shock of the cannon, 'the thunder of the captains and the shouting.' He had slept through it all, grasping his little wooden sword with perhaps a tighter clutch in unconscious sympathy with his martial environment, but as heedless of the grandeur of the struggle as the dead who died to make the glory.

The fire beyond the belt of woods on the farther side of the creek, reflected to earth from the canopy of its own smoke, was now suffusing the whole landscape. It transformed the sinuous line of mist to the vapour of gold. The water gleamed with dashes of red, and red, too, were many of the stones protruding above the surface. But that was blood; the less desperately wounded had stained them in crossing. On them, too, the child now crossed with eager steps; he was going to the fire. As he stood upon the farther bank, he turned about to look at the companions of his march. The advance was arriving at the creek. The stronger had already

drawn themselves to the brink and plunged their faces in the flood. Three or four who lay without motion appeared to have no heads. At this the child's eyes expanded with wonder; even his hospitable understanding could not accept a phenomenon implying such vitality as that. After slaking their thirst these men had not the strength to back away from the water, nor to keep their heads above it. They were drowned. In rear of these the open spaces of the forest showed the leader as many formless figures of his grim command as at first; but not nearly so many were in motion. He waved his cap for their encouragement and smilingly pointed with his weapon in the direction of the guiding light—a pillar of fire to this strange exodus.

Confident of the fidelity of his forces, he now entered the belt of woods, passed through it easily in the red illumination, climbed a fence, ran across a field, turning now and again to coquette with his responsive shadow, and so approached the blazing ruin of a dwelling. Desolation everywhere. In all the wide glare not a living thing was visible. He cared nothing for that; the spectacle pleased, and he danced with glee in imitation of the wavering flames. He ran about collecting fuel, but every object that he found was too heavy for him to cast in from the distance to which the heat limited his approach. In despair he flung in his sword—a surrender to the superior forces of nature. His military career was at an end.



Shifting his position, his eyes fell upon some out-buildings which had an oddly familiar appearance, as if he had dreamed of them. He stood considering them with wonder, when suddenly the entire plantation, with its inclosing forest, seemed to turn as if upon a pivot. His little world swung half around; the points of the compass were reversed. He recognised the blazing building as his own home!

For a moment he stood stupefied by the power of the revelation, then ran with stumbling feet, making a half circuit of the ruin. There, conspicuous in the light of the conflagration, lay the dead body of a woman—the white face turned upward, the hands thrown out and clutched full of grass, the clothing deranged, the long dark hair in tangles and full of clotted blood. The greater part of the forehead was torn away, and from the jagged hole the brain protruded, overflowing the temple, a frothy mass of grey, crowned with clusters of crimson bubbles—the work of a shell!

The child moved his little hands, making wild, uncertain gestures. He uttered a series of inarticulate and indescribable cries—something between the chattering of an ape and the gobbling of a turkey—a startling, soulless, unholy sound, the language of a devil. The child was a deaf mute.

Then he stood motionless, with quivering lips, looking down upon the wreck.



## *A SON OF THE GODS.*

A STUDY IN THE HISTORICAL PRESENT TENSE.

A BREEZY day and a sunny landscape. An open country to right and left and forward; behind, a wood. In the edge of this wood, facing the open but not venturing into it, long lines of troops halted. The wood is alive with them, and full of confused noises—the occasional rattle of wheels as a battery of artillery gets into position to cover the advance; the hum and murmur of the soldiers talking; a sound of innumerable feet in the dry leaves that strew the interspaces among the trees; hoarse commands of officers. Detached groups of horsemen are well in front—not altogether exposed—many of them intently regarding the crest of a hill a mile away in the direction of the interrupted advance. For this powerful army, moving in battle order through a forest, has met with a formidable obstacle—the open country. The crest of that gentle hill a mile away has a sinister look; it says, Beware! Along it runs a stone wall extending to left and right a great distance. Behind the wall is a hedge; behind the hedge are seen the tops of trees in rather straggling

order. Behind the trees—what? It is necessary to know.

Yesterday, and for many days and nights previously, we were fighting somewhere; always there was cannonading, with occasional keen rattlings of musketry, mingled with cheers, our own or the enemy's, we seldom knew, attesting some temporary advantage. This morning at daybreak the enemy was gone. We have moved forward across his earthworks, across which we have so often vainly attempted to move before, through the *débris* of his abandoned camps, among the graves of his fallen, into the woods beyond.

How curiously we regarded everything! how odd it all seemed! Nothing appeared quite familiar; the most commonplace objects—an old saddle, a splint-ered wheel, a forgotten canteen—everything related something of the mysterious personality of those strange men who had been killing us. The soldier never becomes wholly familiar with the conception of his foes as men like himself; he cannot divest himself of the feeling that they are another order of beings, differently conditioned, in an environment not altogether of the earth. The smallest vestiges of them rivet his attention and engage his interest. He thinks of them as inaccessible; and, catching an unexpected glimpse of them, they appear farther away, and therefore larger than they really are—like objects in a fog. He is somewhat in awe of them.

From the edge of the wood leading up the acclivity

are the tracks of horses and wheels—the wheels of cannon. The yellow grass is beaten down by the feet of infantry. Clearly they have passed this way in thousands; they have not withdrawn by the country roads. This is significant—it is the difference between retiring and retreating.

That group of horsemen is our commander, his staff and escort. He is facing the distant crest, holding his field-glass against his eyes with both hands, his elbows needlessly elevated; it is a fashion; it seems to dignify the act; we are all addicted to it. Suddenly he lowers the glass and says a few words to those about him. Two or three aides detach themselves from the group and canter away into the woods, along the lines in each direction. We did not hear his words but we know them: 'Tell General X. to send forward the skirmish line.' Those of us who have been out of place resume our positions; the men resting at ease straighten themselves, and the ranks are reformed without a command. Some of us staff officers dismount and look at our saddle girths; those already on the ground remount.

Galloping rapidly along in the edge of the open ground comes a young officer on a snow-white horse. His saddle blanket is scarlet. What a fool! No one who has ever been in battle but remembers how naturally every rifle turns toward the man on a white horse; no one but has observed how a bit of red enrages the bull of battle. That such colours are fashionable in military life must be accepted as the

most astonishing of all the phenomena of human vanity. They would seem to have been devised to increase the death rate.

This young officer is in full uniform, as if on parade. He is all agleam with bullion—a blue-and-gold edition of the Poetry of War. A wave of derisive laughter runs abreast of him all along the line. But how handsome he is! with what careless grace he sits upon his horse!

He reins up within a respectful distance of the corps commander and salutes. The old soldier nods familiarly; he evidently knows him. A brief colloquy between them is going on; the young man seems to be preferring some request which the elder one is indisposed to grant. Let us ride a little nearer. Ah! too late—it is ended. The young officer salutes again, wheels his horse, and rides straight toward the crest of the hill. He is deathly pale.

A thin line of skirmishers, the men deployed at six paces or so apart, now pushes from the wood into the open. The commander speaks to his bugler, who claps his instrument to his lips. *Tra-la-la! Tra-la-la!* The skirmishers halt in their tracks.

Meantime the young horseman has advanced a hundred yards. He is riding at a walk, straight up the long slope, with never a turn of the head. How glorious! Gods! what would we not give to be in his place—with his soul! He does not draw his sabre; his right hand hangs easily at his side. The breeze catches the plume in his hat and flutters it

smartly. The sunshine rests upon his shoulder straps, lovingly, like a visible benediction. Straight on he rides. Ten thousand pairs of eyes are fixed upon him with an intensity that he can hardly fail to feel; ten thousand hearts keep quick time to the inaudible hoof-beats of his snowy steed. He is not alone—he draws all souls after him; we are but ‘dead men all.’ But we remember that we laughed! On and on, straight for the hedge-lined wall, he rides. Not a look backward. Oh, if he would but turn—if he could but see the love, the adoration, the atonement!

Not a word is spoken; the populous depths of the forest still murmur with their unseen and unseeing swarm, but all along the fringe there is silence absolute. The burly commander is an equestrian statue of himself. The mounted staff officers, their field-glasses up, are motionless all. The line of battle in the edge of the wood stands at a new kind of ‘attention,’ each man in the attitude in which he was caught by the consciousness of what is going on. All these hardened and impenitent man killers, to whom death in its awfulest forms is a fact familiar to their every-day observation; who sleep on hills trembling with the thunder of great guns, dine in the midst of streaming missiles, and play at cards among the dead faces of their dearest friends—all are watching with suspended breath and beating hearts the outcome of an act involving the life of one man. Such is the magnetism of courage and devotion.

If now you should turn your head, you would see a simultaneous movement among the spectators—a start, as if it had received an electric shock—and looking forward again to the now distant horseman you would see that he has in that instant altered his direction and is riding at an angle to his former course. The spectators suppose the sudden deflection to be caused by a shot, perhaps a wound; but take this field-glass and you will observe that he is riding towards a break in the wall and hedge. He means, if not killed, to ride through and overlook the country beyond.

You are not to forget the nature of this man's act; it is not permitted to you to think of it as an instance of bravado, nor, on the other hand, a needless sacrifice of self. If the enemy has not retreated he is in force on that ridge. The investigator will encounter nothing less than a line of battle; there is no need of pickets, vedettes, skirmishers, to give warning of our approach; our attacking lines will be visible, conspicuous, exposed to an artillery fire that will shave the ground the moment they break from cover, and for half the distance to a sheet of rifle bullets in which nothing can live. In short, if the enemy is there, it would be madness to attack him in front; he must be manœuvred out by the immemorial plan of threatening his line of communication, as necessary to his existence as, to the diver at the bottom of the sea, his air tube. But how ascertain if the enemy is there? There is but one way—some-



body must go and see. The natural and customary thing to do is to send forward a line of skirmishers. But in this case they will answer in the affirmative with all their lives ; the enemy, crouching in double ranks behind the stone wall and in cover of the hedge, will wait-until it is possible to count each assailant's teeth. At the first volley a half of the questioning line will fall, the other half before it can accomplish the predestined retreat. What a price to pay for gratified curiosity ! At what a dear rate an army must sometimes purchase knowledge ! ' Let me pay all,' says this gallant man—this military Christ.

There is no hope except the hope against hope that the crest is clear. True, he might prefer capture to death. So long as he advances the line will not fire—why should it ? He can safely ride into the hostile ranks and become a prisoner of war. But this would defeat his object. It would not answer our question ; it is necessary either that he return unharmed or be shot to death before our eyes. Only so shall we know how to act. If captured—why, that might have been done by a half dozen stragglers.

Now begins an extraordinary contest of intellect between a man and an army. Our horseman, now within a quarter of a mile of the crest, suddenly wheels to the left and gallops in a direction parallel to it. He has caught sight of his antagonist ; he knows all. Some slight advantage of ground has enabled him to overlook a part of the line. If he

were here, he could tell us in words. But that is now hopeless; he must make the best use of the few minutes of life remaining to him, by compelling the enemy himself to tell us as much and as plainly as possible—which, naturally, that discreet power is reluctant to do. Not a rifleman in those crouching ranks, not a cannoneer at those masked and shotted guns, but knows the needs of the situation, the imperative duty of forbearance. Besides, there has been time enough to forbid them all to fire. True, a single rifle shot might drop him and be no great disclosure. But firing is infectious—and see how rapidly he moves, with never a pause except as he whirls his horse about to take a new direction, never directly backward toward us, never directly forward toward his executioners. All this is visible through the glass; it seems occurring within pistol shot; we see all but the enemy, whose presence, whose thoughts, whose motives we infer. To the unaided eye there is nothing but a black figure on a white horse, tracing slow zigzags against the slope of a distant hill—so slowly they seem almost to creep.

Now—the glass again—he has tired of his failure, or sees his error, or has gone mad; he is dashing directly forward at the wall, as if to take it at a leap, hedge and all! One moment only, and he wheels right about and is speeding like the wind straight down the slope—toward his friends, toward his death! Instantly the wall is topped with a fierce roll of smoke for a distance of hundreds of yards to

right and left. This is as instantly dissipated by the wind, and before the rattle of the rifles reaches us, he is down. No, he recovers his seat; he has but pulled his horse upon its haunches. They are up and away! A tremendous cheer bursts from our ranks, relieving the insupportable tension of our feelings. And the horse and its rider? Yes, they are up and away. Away, indeed—they are making directly to our left, parallel to the now steadily blazing and smoking wall. The rattle of the musketry is continuous, and every bullet's target is that courageous heart.

Suddenly a great bank of white smoke pushes upward from behind the wall. Another and another—a dozen roll up before the thunder of the explosions and the humming of the missiles reach our ears, and the missiles themselves come bounding through clouds of dust into our covert, knocking over here and there a man and causing a temporary distraction, a passing thought of self.

The dust drifts away. Incredible!—that enchanted horse and rider have passed a ravine and are climbing another slope to unveil another conspiracy of silence, to thwart the will of another armed host. Another moment and that crest too is in eruption. The horse rears and strikes the air with its forefeet. They are down at last. But look again—the man has detached himself from the dead animal. He stands erect, motionless, holding his sabre in his right hand straight above his head. His face is to

the enemy. Now he lowers his hand to a level with his face, moves it outward, the blade of the sabre describing a downward curve. It is a sign to the enemy, to us, to the world, to posterity. It is a hero's salute to death and history.

Again the spell is broken; our men attempt to cheer; they are choking with emotion; they utter hoarse, discordant cries; they clutch their weapons and press tumultuously forward into the open. The skirmishers, without orders, against orders, are going forward at a keen run, like hounds unleashed. Our cannon speak and the enemy's now open in full chorus, to right and left as far as we can see; the distant crest, seeming now so near, erects its towers of cloud, and the great shot pitch roaring down among our moving masses. Flag after flag of ours emerges from the wood, line after line sweeps forth, catching the sunlight on its burnished arms. The rear battalions alone are in obedience; they preserve their proper distance from the insurgent front.

The commander has not moved. He now removes his field-glass from his eyes and glances to the right and left. He sees the human current flowing on either side of him and his huddled escort, like tide-waves parted by a rock. Not a sign of feeling in his face; he is thinking. Again he directs his eyes forward; they slowly traverse that malign and awful crest. He addresses a calm word to his bugler. *Tra-la-la! Tra-la-la!* The injunction has an imperiousness which enforces it. It is repeated

by all the bugles of all the subordinate commanders ; the sharp metallic notes assert themselves above the hum of the advance, and penetrate the sound of the cannon. To halt is to withdraw. The colours move slowly back ; the lines face about and sullenly follow, bearing their wounded ; the skirmishers return, gathering up the dead.

Ah, those many, many needless dead ! That great soul whose beautiful body is lying over yonder, so conspicuous against the sere hillside—could it not have been spared the bitter consciousness of a vain devotion ? Would one exception have marred too much the pitiless perfection of the divine, eternal plan ?





## ONE OF THE MISSING.

JEROME SEARING, a private soldier of General Sherman's army, then confronting the enemy at and about Kenesaw Mountain, Georgia, turned his back upon a small group of officers, with whom he had been talking in low tones, stepped across a light line of earthworks, and disappeared in a forest. None of the men in line behind the works had said a word to him, nor had he so much as nodded to them in passing, but all who saw understood that this brave man had been intrusted with some perilous duty. Jerome Searing, though a private, did not serve in the ranks; he was detailed for service at division headquarters, being borne upon the rolls as an orderly. 'Orderly' is a word covering a multitude of duties. An orderly may be a messenger, a clerk, an officer's servant—anything. He may perform services for which no provision is made in orders and army regulations. Their nature may depend upon his aptitude, upon favour, upon accident. Private Searing, an incomparable marksman, young—it is surprising how young we all were in those days—hardy, intelligent, and insensible to fear, was a scout. The general

commanding his division was not content to obey orders blindly without knowing what was in his front, even when his command was not on detached service, but formed a fraction of the line of the army; nor was he satisfied to receive his knowledge of his *vis-à-vis* through the customary channels; he wanted to know more than he was apprised of by the corps commander and the collisions of pickets and skirmishers. Hence Jerome Searing—with his extraordinary daring, his woodcraft, his sharp eyes and truthful tongue. On this occasion his instructions were simple: to get as near the enemy's lines as possible and learn all that he could.

In a few moments he had arrived at the picket line, the men on duty there lying in groups of from two to four behind little banks of earth scooped out of the slight depression in which they lay, their rifles protruding from the green boughs with which they had masked their small defences. The forest extended without a break toward the front, so solemn and silent that only by an effort of the imagination could it be conceived as populous with armed men, alert and vigilant—a forest formidable with possibilities of battle. Pausing a moment in one of the rifle pits to apprise the men of his intention, Searing crept stealthily forward on his hands and knees and was soon lost to view in a dense thicket of underbrush.

‘That is the last of him,’ said one of the men; ‘I wish I had his rifle; those fellows will hurt some of us with it.’

Searing crept on, taking advantage of every accident of ground and growth to give himself better cover. His eyes penetrated everywhere, his ears took note of every sound. He stilled his breathing, and at the cracking of a twig beneath his knee stopped his progress and hugged the earth. It was slow work, but not tedious; the danger made it exciting, but by no physical signs was the excitement manifest. His pulse was as regular, his nerves were as steady, as if he were trying to trap a sparrow.

‘It seems a long time,’ he thought, ‘but I cannot have come very far; I am still alive.’

He smiled at his own method of estimating distance, and crept forward. A moment later he suddenly flattened himself upon the earth and lay motionless, minute after minute. Through a narrow opening in the bushes he had caught sight of a small mound of yellow clay—one of the enemy’s rifle pits. After some little time he cautiously raised his head, inch by inch, then his body upon his hands, spread out on each side of him, all the while intently regarding the hillock of clay. In another moment he was upon his feet, rifle in hand, striding rapidly forward with little attempt at concealment. He had rightly interpreted the signs, whatever they were; the enemy was gone.

To assure himself beyond a doubt before going back to report upon so important a matter, Searing pushed forward across the line of abandoned pits, running from cover to cover in the more open forest,

his eyes vigilant to discover possible stragglers. He came to the edge of a plantation—one of those forlorn, deserted homesteads of the last years of the war, up-grown with brambles, ugly with broken fences, and desolate with vacant buildings having blank apertures in place of doors and windows. After a keen reconnoissance from the safe seclusion of a clump of young pines, Searing ran lightly across a field and through an orchard to a small structure which stood apart from the other farm buildings, on a slight elevation, which he thought would enable him to overlook a large scope of country in the direction that he supposed the enemy to have taken in withdrawing. This building, which had originally consisted of a single room, elevated upon four posts about ten feet high, was now little more than a roof; the floor had fallen away, the joists and planks loosely piled on the ground below or resting on end at various angles, not wholly torn from their fastenings above. The supporting posts were themselves no longer vertical. It looked as if the whole edifice would go down at the touch of a finger. Concealing himself in the débris of joists and flooring, Searing looked across the open ground between his point of view and a spur of Kenesaw Mountain, a half mile away. A road leading up and across this spur was crowded with troops—the rear guard of the retiring enemy, their gun barrels gleaming in the morning sunlight.

Searing had now learned all that he could hope to know. It was his duty to return to his own

command with all possible speed and report his discovery. But the grey column of infantry toiling up the mountain road was singularly tempting. His rifle—an ordinary 'Springfield,' but fitted with a globe sight and hair trigger—would easily send its ounce and a quarter of lead hissing into their midst. That would probably not affect the duration and result of the war, but it is the business of a soldier to kill. It is also his pleasure if he is a good soldier. Searing cocked his rifle and 'set' the trigger.

But it was decreed from the beginning of time that Private Searing was not to murder anybody that bright summer morning, nor was the Confederate retreat to be announced by him. For countless ages events had been so matching themselves together in that wondrous mosaic to some parts of which, dimly discernible, we give the name of history, that the acts which he had in will would have marred the harmony of the pattern.

Some twenty-five years previously the Power charged with the execution of the work according to the design had provided against that mischance by causing the birth of a certain male child in a little village at the foot of the Carpathian Mountains, had carefully reared it, supervised its education, directed its desires into a military channel, and in due time made it an officer of artillery. By the concurrence of an infinite number of favouring influences and their preponderance over an infinite number of opposing ones, this officer of artillery had been made to



commit a breach of discipline and fly from his native country to avoid punishment. He had been directed to New Orleans (instead of New York), where a recruiting officer awaited him on the wharf. He was enlisted and promoted, and things were so ordered that he now commanded a Confederate battery some three miles along the line from where Jerome Searing, the Federal scout, stood cocking his rifle. Nothing had been neglected—at every step in the progress of both these men's lives, and in the lives of their ancestors and contemporaries, and of the lives of the contemporaries of their ancestors—the right thing had been done to bring about the desired result. Had anything in all this vast concatenation been overlooked, Private Searing might have fired on the retreating Confederates that morning, and would perhaps have missed. As it fell out, a captain of artillery, having nothing better to do while awaiting his turn to pull out and be off, amused himself by sighting a field piece obliquely to his right at what he took to be some Federal officers on the crest of a hill, and discharged it. The shot flew high of its mark.

As Jerome Searing drew back the hammer of his rifle, and, with his eyes upon the distant Confederates, considered where he could plant his shot with the best hope of making a widow or an orphan or a childless mother—perhaps all three, for Private Searing, although he had repeatedly refused promotion, was not without a certain kind of ambition—



he heard a rushing sound in the air, like that made by the wings of a great bird swooping down upon its prey. More quickly than he could apprehend the gradation, it increased to a hoarse and horrible roar, as the missile that made it sprang at him out of the sky, striking with a deafening impact one of the posts supporting the confusion of timbers above him, smashing it into matchwood, and bringing down the crazy edifice with a loud clatter, in clouds of blinding dust!

Lieutenant Adrian Searing, in command of the picket guard on that part of the line through which his brother Jerome had passed on his mission, sat with attentive ears in his breastwork behind the line. Not the faintest sound escaped him; the cry of a bird, the barking of a squirrel, the noise of the wind among the pines—all were anxiously noted by his overstrained sense. Suddenly, directly in front of his line, he heard a faint, confused rumble, like the clatter of a falling building translated by distance. At the same moment an officer approached him on foot from the rear and saluted.

‘Lieutenant,’ said the aide, ‘the colonel directs you to move forward your line and feel the enemy if you find him. If not, continue the advance until directed to halt. There is reason to think that the nemy has retreated.’

The lieutenant nodded and said nothing; the other officer retired. In a moment the men, apprised

of their duty by the non-commissioned officers in low tones, had deployed from their rifle pits and were moving forward in skirmishing order, with set teeth and beating hearts. The lieutenant mechanically looked at his watch. Six o'clock and eighteen minutes.

When Jerome Searing recovered consciousness, he did not at once understand what had occurred. It was, indeed, some time before he opened his eyes. For a while he believed that he had died and been buried, and he tried to recall some portions of the burial service. He thought that his wife was kneeling upon his grave, adding her weight to that of the earth upon his breast. The two of them, widow and earth, had crushed his coffin. Unless the children should persuade her to go home, he would not much longer be able to breathe. He felt a sense of wrong. 'I cannot speak to her,' he thought; 'the dead have no voice; and if I open my eyes I shall get them full of earth.'

He opened his eyes—a great expanse of blue sky, rising from a fringe of the tops of trees. In the foreground, shutting out some of the trees, a high, dun mound, angular in outline and crossed by an intricate, patternless system of straight lines; in the centre a bright ring of metal—the whole an immeasurable distance away—a distance so inconceivably great that it fatigued him, and he closed his eyes. The moment that he did so he was conscious of an insufferable light. A sound was in his ears like the

low, rhythmic thunder of a distant sea breaking in successive waves upon the beach, and out of this noise, seeming a part of it, or possibly coming from beyond it, and intermingled with its ceaseless undertone, came the articulate words: 'Jerome Searing, you are caught like a rat in a trap—in a trap, trap, trap.'

Suddenly there fell a great silence, a black darkness, an infinite tranquillity, and Jerome Searing, perfectly conscious of his rathood, and well assured of the trap that he was in, remembered all, and, nowise alarmed, again opened his eyes to reconnoitre, to note the strength of his enemy, to plan his defence.

He was caught in a reclining posture, his back firmly supported by a solid beam. Another lay across his breast, but he had been able to shrink a little way from it so that it no longer oppressed him, though it was immovable. A brace joining it at an angle had wedged him against a pile of boards on his left, fastening the arm on that side. His legs, slightly parted and straight along the ground, were covered upward to the knees with a mass of débris which towered above his narrow horizon. His head was as rigidly fixed as in a vice; he could move his eyes, his chin—no more. Only his right arm was partly free. 'You must help us out of this,' he said to it. But he could not get it from under the heavy timber athwart his chest, nor move it outward more than six inches at the elbow.

Searing was not seriously injured, nor did he

suffer pain. A smart rap on the head from a flying fragment of the splintered post, incurred simultaneously with the frightfully sudden shock to the nervous system, had momentarily dazed him. His term of unconsciousness, including the period of recovery, during which he had had the strange fancies, had probably not exceeded a few seconds, for the dust of the wreck had not wholly cleared away as he began an intelligent survey of the situation.

With his partly free right hand he now tried to get hold of the beam which lay across, but not quite against, his breast. In no way could he do so. He was unable to depress the shoulder so as to push the elbow beyond that edge of the timber which was nearest his knees ; failing in that, he could not raise the forearm and hand to grasp the beam. The brace that made an angle with it downward and backward prevented him from doing anything in that direction, and between it and his body the space was not half as wide as the length of his forearm. Obviously he could not get his hand under the beam nor over it ; he could not, in fact, touch it at all. Having demonstrated his inability, he desisted, and began to think if he could reach any of the débris piled upon his legs.

In surveying the mass with a view to determining that point, his attention was arrested by what seemed to be a ring of shining metal immediately in front of his eyes. It appeared to him at first to sur-

round some perfectly black substance, and it was somewhat more than a half inch in diameter. It suddenly occurred to his mind that the blackness was simply shadow, and that the ring was in fact the muzzle of his rifle protruding from the pile of débris. He was not long in satisfying himself that this was so—if it was a satisfaction. By closing either eye he could look a little way along the barrel—to the point where it was hidden by the rubbish that held it. He could see the one side, with the corresponding eye, at apparently the same angle as the other side with the other eye. Looking with the right eye, the weapon seemed to be directed at a point to the left of his head, and *vice versa*. He was unable to see the upper surface of the barrel, but could see the under surface of the stock at a slight angle. The piece was, in fact, aimed at the exact centre of his forehead.

In the perception of this circumstance, in the recollection that just previously to the mischance of which this uncomfortable situation was the result, he had cocked the gun and set the trigger so that a touch would discharge it, Private Searing was affected with a feeling of uneasiness. But that was as far as possible from fear; he was a brave man, somewhat familiar with the aspect of rifles from that point of view, and of cannon, too; and now he recalled, with something like amusement, an incident of his experience at the storming of Missionary Ridge, where, walking up to one of the enemy's embrasures from



which he had seen a heavy gun throw charge after charge of grape among the assailants, he thought for a moment that the piece had been withdrawn; he could see nothing in the opening but a brazen circle. What that was he had understood just in time to step aside as it pitched another peck of iron down that swarming slope. To face firearms is one of the commonest incidents in a soldier's life—firearms, too, with malevolent eyes blazing behind them. That is what a soldier is for. Still, Private Searing did not altogether relish the situation, and turned away his eyes.

After groping, aimless, with his right hand for a time, he made an ineffectual attempt to release his left. Then he tried to disengage his head, the fixity of which was the more annoying from his ignorance of what held it. Next he tried to free his feet, but while exerting the powerful muscles of his legs for that purpose it occurred to him that a disturbance of the rubbish which held them might discharge the rifle; how it could have endured what had already befallen it he could not understand, although memory assisted him with various instances in point. One in particular he recalled, in which, in a moment of mental abstraction, he had clubbed his rifle and beaten out another gentleman's brains, observing afterward that the weapon which he had been diligently swinging by the muzzle was loaded, capped, and at full cock—knowledge of which circumstance would doubtless have cheered his an-



tagonist to longer endurance. He had always smiled in recalling that blunder of his 'green and salad days' as a soldier, but now he did not smile. He turned his eyes again to the muzzle of the gun, and for a moment fancied that it had moved; it seemed somewhat nearer.

Again he looked away. The tops of the distant trees beyond the bounds of the plantation interested him; he had not before observed how light and feathery they seemed, nor how darkly blue the sky was, even among their branches, where they somewhat paled it with their green; above him it appeared almost black. 'It will be uncomfortably hot here,' he thought, 'as the day advances. I wonder which way I am looking.'

Judging by such shadows as he could see, he decided that his face was due north; he would at least not have the sun in his eyes, and north—well, that was toward his wife and children.

'Bah!' he exclaimed aloud, 'what have they to do with it?'

He closed his eyes. 'As I can't get out, I may as well go to sleep. The rebels are gone, and some of our fellows are sure to stray out here foraging. They'll find me.'

But he did not sleep. Gradually he became sensible of a pain in his forehead—a dull ache, hardly perceptible at first, but growing more and more uncomfortable. He opened his eyes and it was gone—closed them and it returned. 'The devil!' he said

irrelevantly, and stared again at the sky. He heard the singing of birds, the strange metallic note of the meadow lark, suggesting the clash of vibrant blades. He fell into pleasant memories of his childhood, played again with his brother and sister, raced across the fields, shouting to alarm the sedentary larks, entered the sombre forest beyond, and with timid steps followed the faint path to Ghost Rock, standing at last with audible heart-throbs before the Dead Man's Cave and seeking to penetrate its awful mystery. For the first time he observed that the opening of the haunted cavern was encircled by a ring of metal. Then all else vanished, and left him gazing into the barrel of his rifle as before. But whereas before it had seemed nearer, it now seemed an inconceivable distance away, and all the more sinister for that. He cried out, and, startled by something in his own voice—the note of fear—lied to himself in denial: 'If I don't sing out I may stay here till I die.'

He now made no further attempt to evade the menacing stare of the gun barrel. If he turned away his eyes an instant it was to look for assistance (although he could not see the ground on either side the ruin), and he permitted them to return, obedient to the imperative fascination. If he closed them, it was from weariness, and instantly the poignant pain in his forehead—the prophecy and menace of the bullet—forced him to reopen them.

The tension of nerve and brain was too severe; nature came to his relief with intervals of uncon-

sciousness. Reviving from one of these, he became sensible of a sharp, smarting pain in his right hand, and when he worked his fingers together, or rubbed his palm with them, he could feel that they were wet and slippery. He could not see the hand, but he knew the sensation; it was running blood. In his delirium he had beaten it against the jagged fragments of the wreck, had clutched it full of splinters. He resolved that he would meet his fate more manly. He was a plain, common soldier, had no religion and not much philosophy; he could not die like a hero, with great and wise last words, even if there were someone to hear them, but he could die 'game,' and he would. But if he could only know when to expect the shot!

Some rats which had probably inhabited the shed came sneaking and scampering about. One of them mounted the pile of *débris* that held the rifle; another followed, and another. Searing regarded them at first with indifference, then with friendly interest; then, as the thought flashed into his bewildered mind that they might touch the trigger of his rifle, he screamed at them to go away. 'It is no business of yours,' he cried.

The creatures left; they would return later, attack his face, gnaw away his nose, cut his throat—he knew that, but he hoped by that time to be dead.

Nothing could now unfix his gaze from the little ring of metal with its black interior. The pain in his forehead was fierce and constant. He felt it

gradually penetrating the brain more and more deeply, until at last its progress was arrested by the wood at the back of his head. It grew momentarily more insufferable; he began wantonly beating his lacerated hand against the splinters again to counteract that horrible ache. It seemed to throb with a slow, regular, recurrence, each pulsation sharper than the preceding, and sometimes he cried out, thinking he felt the fatal bullet. No thoughts of home, of wife and children, of country, of glory. The whole record of memory was effaced. The world had passed away—not a vestige remained. Here, in this confusion of timbers and boards, is the sole universe. Here is immortality in time—each pain an everlasting life. The throbs tick off eternities.

Jerome Searing, the man of courage, the formidable enemy, the strong, resolute warrior, was as pale as a ghost. His jaw was fallen; his eyes protruded; he trembled in every fibre; a cold sweat bathed his entire body; he screamed with fear. He was not insane—he was terrified.

In groping about with his torn and bleeding hand he seized at last a strip of board, and, pulling, felt it give way. It lay parallel with his body, and by bending his elbow as much as the contracted space would permit, he could draw it a few inches at a time. Finally it was altogether loosened from the wreckage covering his legs; he could lift it clear of the ground its whole length. A great hope came into his mind: perhaps he could work it upward,

that is to say backward, far enough to lift the end and push aside the rifle ; or, if that were too tightly wedged, so hold the strip of board as to deflect the bullet. With this object he passed it backward inch by inch, hardly daring to breathe, lest that act somehow defeat his intent, and more than ever unable to remove his eyes from the rifle, which might perhaps now hasten to improve its waning opportunity. Something at least had been gained ; in the occupation of his mind in this attempt at self-defence he was less sensible of the pain in his head and had ceased to scream. But he was still dreadfully frightened, and his teeth rattled like castanets.

The strip of board ceased to move to the suasion of his hand. He tugged at it with all his strength, changed the direction of its length all he could, but it had met some extended obstruction behind him, and the end in front was still too far away to clear the pile of *débris* and reach the muzzle of the gun. It extended, indeed, nearly as far as the trigger-guard, which, uncovered by the rubbish, he could imperfectly see with his right eye. He tried to break the strip with his hand, but had no leverage. Perceiving his defeat, all his terror returned, augmented tenfold. The black aperture of the rifle appeared to threaten a sharper and more imminent death in punishment of his rebellion. The track of the bullet through his head ached with an intenser anguish. He began to tremble again.



Suddenly he became composed. His tremor subsided. He clinched his teeth and drew down his eyebrows. He had not exhausted his means of defence; a new design had shaped itself in his mind—another plan of battle. Raising the front end of the strip of board, he carefully pushed it forward through the wreckage at the side of the rifle until it pressed against the trigger guard. Then he moved the end slowly outward until he could feel that it had cleared it, then, closing his eyes, thrust it against the trigger with all his strength! There was no explosion; the rifle had been discharged as it dropped from his hand when the building fell. But Jerome Searing was dead.

A line of Federal skirmishers swept across the plantation toward the mountain. They passed on both sides of the wrecked building, observing nothing. At a short distance in their rear came their commander, Lieutenant Adrian Searing. He casts his eyes curiously upon the ruin and sees a dead body half buried in boards and timbers. It is so covered with dust that its clothing is Confederate grey. Its face is yellowish white; the cheeks are fallen in, the temples sunken, too, with sharp ridges about them, making the forehead forbiddingly narrow; the upper lip, slightly lifted, shows the white teeth, rigidly clinched. The hair is heavy with moisture, the face as wet as the dewy grass all about. From his point of view the officer does not



observe the rifle ; the man was apparently killed by the fall of the building.

‘Dead a week,’ said the officer curtly, moving on, mechanically pulling out his watch as if to verify his estimate of time. Six o’clock and forty minutes.



## *KILLED AT RESACA.*

THE best soldier of our staff was Lieutenant Herman Brayle, one of the two aides-de-camp. I don't remember where the general picked him up; from some Ohio regiment, I think; none of us had previously known him, and it would have been strange if we had, for no two of us came from the same State, nor even from adjoining States. The general seemed to think that a position on his staff was a distinction that should be so judiciously conferred as not to beget any sectional jealousies and imperil the integrity of that portion of the Union which was still an integer. He would not even choose them from his own command, but by some jugglery at department headquarters obtained them from other brigades. Under such circumstances a man's services had to be very distinguished indeed to be heard of by his family and the friends of his youth; and 'the speaking trump of fame' was a trifle hoarse from loquacity, anyhow.

Lieutenant Brayle was more than six feet in height and of splendid proportions, with the light hair and grey-blue eyes which men similarly gifted

usually find associated with a high order of courage. As he was commonly in full uniform, especially in action, when most officers are content to be less flamboyantly attired, he was a very striking and conspicuous figure. As for the rest, he had a gentleman's manners, a scholar's head, and a lion's heart. His age was about thirty.

We all soon came to like Brayle as much as we admired him, and it was with sincere concern that in the engagement at Stone's River—our first action after he joined us—we observed that he had one most objectionable and unsoldierly quality, he was vain of his courage. During all the vicissitudes and mutations of that hideous encounter, whether our troops were fighting in the open cotton fields, in the cedar thickets, or behind the railway embankment, he did not once take cover, except when sternly commanded to do so by the general, who commonly had other things to think of than the lives of his staff officers—or those of his men, for that matter.

In every subsequent engagement while Brayle was with us it was the same way. He would sit his horse like an equestrian statue, in a storm of bullets and grape, in the most exposed places—wherever, in fact, duty, requiring him to go, permitted him to remain—when, without trouble and with distinct advantage to his reputation for common sense, he might have been in such security as is possible on a battle field in the brief intervals of personal inaction.

On foot, from necessity or in deference to his dismounted commander or associates, his conduct was the same. He would stand like a rock in the open when officers and men alike had taken to cover; while men older in service and years, higher in rank and of unquestionable intrepidity, were loyally preserving behind the crest of a hill lives infinitely precious to their country, this fellow would stand, equally idle, on the ridge, facing in the direction of the sharpest fire.

When battles are going on in open ground it frequently occurs that the opposing lines, confronting one another within a stone's throw for hours, hug the earth as closely as if they loved it. The line officers in their proper places flatten themselves no less, and the field officers, their horses all killed or sent to the rear, crouch beneath the infernal canopy of hissing lead and screaming iron without a thought of personal dignity.

In such circumstances the life of a staff officer of a brigade is distinctly 'not a happy one,' mainly because of its precarious tenure and the unnerving alternations of emotion to which he is exposed. From a position of that comparative security from which a civilian would ascribe his escape to a 'miracle,' he may be dispatched with an order to some commander of a prone regiment in the front line—a person for the moment inconspicuous and not always easy to locate without a deal of search among men somewhat preoccupied, and in a din in

which question and answer alike must be imparted in the sign language. It is customary in such cases to duck the head and scuttle away on a keen run, an object of lively interest to some thousands of admiring marksmen. In returning—well, it is not customary to return.

Brayle's practice was different. He would consign his horse to the care of an orderly—he loved his horse—and walk quietly away on his horrible errand with never a stoop of the back, his splendid figure, accentuated by his uniform, holding the eye with a strange fascination. We watched him with suspended breath, our hearts in our mouths. On one occasion of this kind, indeed, one of our number, an impetuous stammerer, was so possessed by his emotion that he shouted at me:—

‘I’ll b-b-bet you t-two d-d-dollars they d-drop him b-b-fore he g-gets to that d-d-ditch!’

I did not accept the brutal wager; I thought they would. Let me do justice to a brave man's memory; in all these needless exposures of life there was no visible bravado nor subsequent narration. In the few instances when some of us had ventured to remonstrate, Brayle had smiled pleasantly and made some light reply, which, however, had not encouraged a further pursuit of the subject. Once he said:—

‘Captain, if ever I come to grief by forgetting your advice, I hope my last moments will be cheered by the sound of your beloved voice breathing into my ear the blessed words, “I told you so.”’



We laughed at the captain—just why we could probably not have explained—and that afternoon when he was shot to rags from an ambuscade Brayle remained by the body for some time, adjusting the limbs with needless care—there in the middle of a road swept by gusts of grape and canister! It is easy to condemn this kind of thing, and not very difficult to refrain from imitation, but it is impossible not to respect, and Brayle was liked none the less for the weakness which had so heroic an expression. We wished he were not a fool, but he went on that way to the end, sometimes hard hit, but always returning to duty as good as new.

Of course, it came at last; he who defies the law of probabilities challenges an adversary that is never beaten. It was at Resaca, in Georgia, during the movement that resulted in the capture of Atlanta. In front of our brigade the enemy's line of earth-works ran through open fields along a slight crest. At each end of this open ground we were close up to them in the woods, but the clear ground we could not hope to occupy until night, when the darkness would enable us to burrow like moles and throw up earth. At this point our line was a quarter-mile away in the edge of a wood. Roughly, we formed a semicircle, the enemy's fortified line being the chord of the arc.

‘Lieutenant, go tell Colonel Ward to work up as close as he can get cover, and not to waste much

ammunition in unnecessary firing. You may leave your horse.'

When the general gave this direction we were in the fringe of the forest, near the right extremity of the arc. Colonel Ward was at the left. The suggestion to leave the horse obviously enough meant that Brayle was to take the longer line, through the woods and among the men. Indeed, the suggestion was needless; to go by the short route meant absolutely certain failure to deliver the message. Before anybody could interpose, Brayle had cantered lightly into the field and the enemy's works were in crackling conflagration.

'Stop that d——d fool!' shouted the general.

A private of the escort, with more ambition than brains, spurred forward to obey, and within ten yards left himself and horse dead on the field of honour.

Brayle was beyond recall, galloping easily along parallel to the enemy and less than two hundred yards distant. He was a picture to see! His hat had been blown or shot from his head, and his long blonde hair rose and fell with the motion of his horse. He sat erect in the saddle, holding the reins lightly in his left hand, his right hanging carelessly at his side. An occasional glimpse of his handsome profile as he turned his head one way or the other proved that the interest which he took in what was going on was natural and without affectation.

The picture was intensely dramatic, but in no

degree theatrical. Successive scores of rifles spat at him viciously as he came within range, and our own line in the edge of the timber broke out in visible and audible defence. No longer regardful of themselves or their orders, our fellows sprang to their feet, and, swarming into the open, sent broad sheets of bullets against the blazing crest of the offending works, which poured an answering fire into their unprotected groups with deadly effect. The artillery on both sides joined the battle, punctuating the rattle and roar with deep earth-shaking explosions, and tearing the air with storms of screaming grape, which, from the enemy's side, splintered the trees and spattered them with blood, and from ours defiled the smoke of his arms with banks and clouds of dust from his parapet.

My attention had been for a moment averted to the general combat, but now, glancing down the unobscured avenue between these two thunderclouds, I saw Brayle, the cause of the carnage. Invisible now from either side, and equally doomed by friend and foe, he stood in the shot-swept space, motionless, his face toward the enemy. At some little distance lay his horse. I instantly divined the cause of his inaction.

As topographical engineer I had, early in the day, made a hasty examination of the ground, and now remembered that at that point was a deep and sinuous gully, crossing half the field from the enemy's line, its general course at right angles to it. From

where we were it was invisible, and Brayle had evidently not known of it. Clearly, it was impassable. Its salient angles would have afforded him absolute security if he had chosen to be satisfied with the miracle already wrought in his favour. He could not go forward, he would not turn back; he stood awaiting death. It did not keep him long waiting.

By some mysterious coincidence, almost instantaneously as he fell, the firing ceased, a few desultory shots at long intervals serving rather to accentuate than break the silence. It was as if both sides had suddenly repented of their profitless crime. Four stretcher-bearers, following a sergeant with a white flag, soon afterward moved unmolested into the field, and made straight for Brayle's body. Several Confederate officers and men came out to meet them, and, with uncovered heads, assisted them to take up their sacred burden. As it was borne away toward us we heard beyond the hostile works, fifes and a muffled drum—a dirge. A generous enemy honoured the fallen brave.

Amongst the dead man's effects was a soiled Russia-leather pocket-book. In the distribution of mementoes of our friend, which the general, as administrator, decreed, this fell to me.

A year after the close of the war, on my way to California, I opened and idly inspected it. Out of an overlooked compartment fell a letter without envelope or address. It was in a woman's hand-

writing, and began with words of endearment, but no name.

It had the following date line: 'San Francisco, Cal., July 9, 1862.' The signature was 'Darling,' in marks of quotation. Incidentally, in the body of the text, the writer's full name was given—Marian Mendenhall.

The letter showed evidence of cultivation and good breeding, but it was an ordinary love letter, if a love letter can be ordinary. There was not much in it, but there was something. It was this:

'Mr. Winters, whom I shall always hate for it, has been telling that at some battle in Virginia, where he got his hurt, you were seen crouching behind a tree. I think he wants to injure you in my regard, which he knows the story would do if I believed it. I could bear to hear of my soldier lover's death, but not of his cowardice.'

These were the words which on that sunny afternoon, in a distant region, had slain a hundred men. Is woman weak?

One evening I called on Miss Mendenhall to return the letter to her. I intended, also, to tell her what she had done—but not that she did it. I found her in a handsome dwelling on Rincon Hill. She was beautiful, well bred—in a word, charming.

'You knew Lieutenant Herman Brayle,' I said, rather abruptly. 'You know, doubtless, that he fell in battle. Among his effects was found this letter

from you. My errand here is to place it in your hands.'

She mechanically took the letter, glanced through it with deepening colour, and then, looking at me with a smile, said:

'It is very good of you, though I am sure it was hardly worth while.' She started suddenly, and changed colour. 'This stain,' she said, 'is it—surely it is not—'

'Madam,' I said, 'pardon me, but that is the blood of the truest and bravest heart that ever beat.'

She hastily flung the letter on the blazing coals. 'Ugh! I cannot bear the sight of blood!' she said. 'How did he die?'

I had involuntarily risen to rescue that scrap of paper, sacred even to me, and now stood partly behind her. As she asked the question, she turned her face about and slightly upward. The light of the burning letter was reflected in her eyes, and touched her cheek with a tinge of crimson like the stain upon its page. I had never seen anything so beautiful as this detestable creature.

'He was bitten by a snake,' I replied.



## *THE AFFAIR AT COULTER'S NOTCH*

‘Do you think, colonel, that your brave Coulter would like to put one of his guns in here?’ the general asked.

He was apparently not altogether serious; it certainly did not seem a place where any artillerist, however brave, would like to put a gun. The colonel thought that possibly his division commander meant good-humouredly to intimate that Captain Coulter’s courage had been too highly extolled in a recent conversation between them.

‘General,’ he replied, warmly, ‘Coulter would like to put a gun anywhere within reach of those people,’ with a motion of his hand in the direction of the enemy.

‘It is the only place,’ said the general. He was serious, then.

The place was a depression, a ‘notch,’ in the sharp crest of a hill. It was a pass, and through it ran a turnpike, which, reaching this highest point in its course by a sinuous ascent through a thin forest, made a similar, though less steep, descent toward the enemy. For a mile to the left and a mile to the

right the ridge, though occupied by Federal infantry lying close behind the sharp crest, and appearing as if held in place by atmospheric pressure, was inaccessible to artillery. There was no place but the bottom of the notch, and that was barely wide enough for the roadbed. From the Confederate side this point was commanded by two batteries posted on a slightly lower elevation beyond a creek, and a half-mile away. All the guns but one were masked by the trees of an orchard; that one—it seemed a bit of impudence—was directly in front of a rather grandiose building, the planter's dwelling. The gun was safe enough in its exposure—but only because the Federal infantry had been forbidden to fire. Coulter's Notch—it came to be called so—was not, that pleasant summer afternoon, a place where one would 'like to put a gun.'

Three or four dead horses lay there, sprawling in the road, three or four dead men in a trim row at one side of it, and a little back, down the hill. All but one were cavalymen belonging to the Federal advance. One was a quartermaster. The general commanding the division, and the colonel commanding the brigade, with their staffs and escorts, had ridden into the notch to have a look at the enemy's guns—which had straightway obscured themselves in towering clouds of smoke. It was hardly profitable to be curious about guns which had the trick of the cuttlefish, and the season of observation was brief. At its conclusion—a short remove backward

from where it began—occurred the conversation already partly reported. ‘It is the only place,’ the general repeated thoughtfully, ‘to get at them.’

The colonel looked at him gravely. ‘There is room for but one gun, General—one against twelve.’

‘That is true—for only one at a time,’ said the commander with something like, yet not altogether like, a smile. ‘But then, your brave Coulter—a whole battery in himself.’

The tone of irony was now unmistakable. It angered the colonel, but he did not know what to say. The spirit of military subordination is not favourable to retort, nor even deprecation. At this moment a young officer of artillery came riding slowly up the road attended by his bugler. It was Captain Coulter. He could not have been more than twenty-three years of age. He was of medium height, but very slender and lithe, sitting his horse with something of the air of a civilian. In face he was of a type singularly unlike the men about him ; thin, high-nosed, grey-eyed, with a slight blonde moustache, and long, rather straggling hair of the same colour. There was an apparent negligence in his attire. His cap was worn with the visor a trifle askew ; his coat was buttoned only at the sword belt, showing a considerable expanse of white shirt, tolerably clean for that stage of the campaign. But the negligence was all in his dress and bearing ; in his face was a look of intense interest in his surroundings. His grey eyes, which seemed occasionally to strike right

and left across the landscape, like search-lights, were for the most part fixed upon the sky beyond the Notch ; until he should arrive at the summit of the road, there was nothing else in that direction to see. As he came opposite his division and brigade commanders at the roadside he saluted mechanically and was about to pass on. Moved by a sudden impulse, the colonel signed him to halt.

‘ Captain Coulter,’ he said, ‘ the enemy has twelve pieces over there on the next ridge. If I rightly understand the general, he directs that you bring up a gun and engage them.’

There was a blank silence ; the general looked stolidly at a distant regiment swarming slowly up the hill through rough undergrowth, like a torn and draggled cloud of blue smoke ; the captain appeared not to have observed him. Presently the captain spoke, slowly and with apparent effort :—

‘ On the next ridge, did you say, sir ? Are the guns near the house ?’

‘ Ah, you have been over this road before ! Directly at the house.’

‘ And it is—necessary—to engage them ? The order is imperative ?’

His voice was husky and broken. He was visibly paler. The colonel was astonished and mortified. He stole a glance at the commander. In that set, immobile face was no sign ; it was as hard as bronze. A moment later the general rode away, followed by his staff and escort. The colonel,

humiliated and indignant, was about to order Captain Coulter into arrest, when the latter spoke a few words in a low tone to his bugler, saluted, and rode straight forward into the Notch, where, presently, at the summit of the road, his field-glass at his eyes, he showed against the sky, he and his horse, sharply defined and motionless as an equestrian statue. The bugler had dashed down the road in the opposite direction at headlong speed and disappeared behind a wood. Presently his bugle was heard singing in the cedars, and in an incredibly short time a single gun with its caisson, each drawn by six horses and manned by its full complement of gunners, came bounding and banging up the grade in a storm of dust, unlimbered under cover, and was run forward by hand to the fatal crest among the dead horses. A gesture of the captain's arm, some strangely agile movements of the men in loading, and almost before the troops along the way had ceased to hear the rattle of the wheels, a great white cloud sprang forward down the slope, and with a deafening report the affair at Coulter's Notch had begun.

It is not intended to relate in detail the progress and incidents of that ghastly contest—a contest without vicissitudes, its alternations only different degrees of despair. Almost at the instant when Captain Coulter's gun blew its challenging cloud twelve answering clouds rolled upward from among the trees about the plantation house, a deep multiple



report roared back like a broken echo, and thenceforth to the end the Federal cannoneers fought their hopeless battle in an atmosphere of living iron whose thoughts were lightnings and whose deeds were death.

Unwilling to see the efforts which he could not aid and the slaughter which he could not stay, the colonel had ascended the ridge at a point a quarter of a mile to the left, whence the Notch, itself invisible but pushing up successive masses of smoke, seemed the crater of a volcano in thundering eruption. With his glass he watched the enemy's guns, noting as he could the effects of Coulter's fire—if Coulter still lived to direct it. He saw that the Federal gunners, ignoring the enemy's pieces, whose position could be determined by their smoke only, gave their whole attention to the one which maintained its place in the open—the lawn in front of the house, with which it was accurately in line. Over and about that hardy piece the shells exploded at intervals of a few seconds. Some exploded in the house, as could be seen by thin ascensions of smoke from the breached roof. Figures of prostrate men and horses were plainly visible.

‘If our fellows are doing such good work with a single gun,’ said the colonel to an aide who happened to be nearest, ‘they must be suffering like the devil from twelve. Go down and present the commander of that piece with my congratulations on the accuracy of his fire.’

Turning to his adjutant-general he said, ‘Did



you observe Coulter's damned reluctance to obey orders?'

'Yes, sir, I did.'

'Well, say nothing about it, please. I don't think the general will care to make any accusations. He will probably have enough to do in explaining his own connection with this uncommon way of amusing the rear guard of a retreating enemy.'

A young officer approached from below, climbing breathless up the acclivity. Almost before he had saluted he gasped out:—

'Colonel, I am directed by Colonel Harmon to say that the enemy's guns are within easy reach of our rifles, and most of them visible from various points along the ridge.'

The brigade commander looked at him without a trace of interest in his expression. 'I know it,' he said quietly.

The young adjutant was visibly embarrassed. 'Colonel Harmon would like to have permission to silence those guns,' he stammered.

'So should I,' the colonel said in the same tone. 'Present my compliments to Colonel Harmon and say to him that the general's orders not to fire are still in force.'

The adjutant saluted and retired. The colonel ground his heel into the earth and turned to look again at the enemy's guns.

'Colonel,' said the adjutant-general, 'I don't know that I ought to say anything, but there is

something wrong in all this. Do you happen to know that Captain Coulter is from the South?’

‘No; *was* he, indeed?’

‘I heard that last summer the division which the general then commanded was in the vicinity of Coulter’s home—camped there for weeks, and——’

‘Listen!’ said the colonel, interrupting with an upward gesture. ‘Do you hear *that*?’

‘That’ was the silence of the Federal gun. The staff, the orderlies, the lines of infantry behind the crest—all had ‘heard,’ and were looking curiously in the direction of the crater, whence no smoke now ascended except desultory cloudlets from the enemy’s shells. Then came the blare of a bugle, a faint rattle of wheels; a minute later the sharp reports recommenced with double activity. The demolished gun had been replaced with a sound one.

‘Yes,’ said the adjutant-general, resuming his narrative, ‘the general made the acquaintance of Coulter’s family. There was trouble—I don’t know the exact nature of it—something about Coulter’s wife. She is a red-hot Secessionist, as they all are, except Coulter himself, but she is a good wife and high-bred lady. There was a complaint to army headquarters. The general was transferred to this division. It is odd that Coulter’s battery should afterward have been assigned to it.’

The colonel had risen from the rock upon which they had been sitting. His eyes were blazing with a generous indignation.

'See here, Morrison,' said he, looking his gossiping staff officer straight in the face, 'did you get that story from a gentleman or a liar?'

'I don't want to say how I got it, Colonel, unless it is necessary'—he was blushing a trifle—'but I'll stake my life upon its truth in the main.'

The colonel turned toward a small knot of officers some distance away. 'Lieutenant Williams!' he shouted.

One of the officers detached himself from the group, and, coming forward, saluted, saying: 'Pardon me, Colonel, I thought you had been informed. Williams is dead down there by the gun. What can I do, sir?'

Lieutenant Williams was the aide who had had the pleasure of conveying to the officer in charge of the gun his brigade commander's congratulations.

'Go,' said the colonel, 'and direct the withdrawal of that gun instantly. Hold! I'll go myself.'

He strode down the declivity toward the rear of the Notch at a break-neck pace, over rocks and through brambles, followed by his little retinue in tumultuous disorder. At the foot of the declivity they mounted their waiting animals and took to the road at a lively trot, round a bend and into the Notch. The spectacle which they encountered there was appalling.

Within that defile, barely broad enough for a single gun, were piled the wrecks of no fewer than four. They had noted the silencing of only the last

one disabled—there had been a lack of men to replace it quickly. The *débris* lay on both sides of the road; the men had managed to keep an open way between, through which the fifth piece was now firing. The men?—they looked like demons of the pit! All were hatless, all stripped to the waist, their reeking skins black with blotches of powder and spattered with gouts of blood. They worked like madmen, with rammer and cartridge, lever and lanyard. They set their swollen shoulders and bleeding hands against the wheels at each recoil and heaved the heavy gun back to its place. There were no commands; in that awful environment of whooping shot, exploding shells, shrieking fragments of iron, and flying splinters of wood, none could have been heard. Officers, if officers there were, were indistinguishable; all worked together—each while he lasted—governed by the eye. When the gun was sponged, it was loaded; when loaded, aimed and fired. The colonel observed something new to his military experience—something horrible and unnatural: the gun was bleeding at the mouth! In temporary default of water, the man sponging had dipped his sponge in a pool of his comrades' blood. In all this work there was no clashing; the duty of the instant was obvious. When one fell, another, looking a trifle cleaner, seemed to rise from the earth in the dead man's tracks, to fall in his turn.

With the ruined guns lay the ruined men—alongside the wreckage, under it and atop of it; and

back down the road—a ghastly procession!—crept on hands and knees such of the wounded as were able to move. The colonel—he had compassionately sent his cavalcade to the right about—had to ride over those who were entirely dead in order not to crush those who were partly alive. Into that hell he tranquilly held his way, rode up alongside the gun, and, in the obscurity of the last discharge, tapped upon the cheek the man holding the rammer, who straightway fell, thinking himself killed. A fiend seven times damned sprang out of the smoke to take his place, but paused and gazed up at the mounted officer with an unearthly regard, his teeth flashing between his black lips, his eyes, fierce and expanded, burning like coals beneath his bloody brow. The colonel made an authoritative gesture and pointed to the rear. The fiend bowed in token of obedience. It was Captain Coulter.

Simultaneously with the colonel's arresting sign, silence fell upon the whole field of action. The procession of missiles no longer streamed into that defile of death; the enemy also had ceased firing. His army had been gone for hours, and the commander of his rear guard, who had held his position perilously long in hope to silence the Federal fire, at that strange moment had silenced his own. 'I was not aware of the breadth of my authority,' thought the colonel, facetiously, riding forward to the crest to see what had really happened.

An hour later his brigade was in bivouac on the

enemy's ground, and its idlers were examining, with something of awe, as the faithful inspect a saint's relics, a score of straddling dead horses and three disabled guns, all spiked. The fallen men had been carried away; their crushed and broken bodies would have given too great satisfaction.

Naturally, the colonel established himself and his military family in the plantation house. It was somewhat shattered, but it was better than the open air. The furniture was greatly deranged and broken. The walls and ceilings were knocked away here and there, and there was a lingering odour of powder smoke everywhere. The beds, the closets of women's clothing, the cupboards were not greatly damaged. The new tenants for a night made themselves comfortable, and the practical effacement of Coulter's battery supplied them with an interesting topic.

During supper that evening an orderly of the escort showed himself into the dining room and asked permission to speak to the colonel.

'What is it, Barbour?' said that officer pleasantly, having overheard the request.

'Colonel, there is something wrong in the cellar; I don't know what—somebody there. I was down there rummaging about.'

'I will go down and see,' said a staff officer, rising.

'So will I,' the colonel said; 'let the others remain. Lead on, orderly.'

They took a candle from the table and descended



the cellar stairs, the orderly in visible trepidation. The candle made but a feeble light, but presently, as they advanced, its narrow circle of illumination revealed a human figure seated on the ground against the black stone wall which they were skirting, its knees elevated, its head bowed sharply forward. The face, which should have been seen in profile, was invisible, for the man was bent so far forward that his long hair concealed it; and, strange to relate, the beard, of a much darker hue, fell in a great tangled mass and lay along the ground at his feet. They involuntarily paused; then the colonel, taking the candle from the orderly's shaking hand, approached the man and attentively considered him. The long dark beard was the hair of a woman—dead. The dead woman clasped in her arms a dead babe. Both were clasped in the arms of the man, pressed against his breast, against his lips. There was blood in the hair of the woman; there was blood in the hair of the man. A yard away lay an infant's foot. It was near an irregular depression in the beaten earth which formed the cellar's floor—a fresh excavation with a convex bit of iron, having jagged edges, visible in one of the sides. The colonel held the light as high as he could. The floor of the room above was broken through, the splinters pointing at all angles downward. 'This casemate is not bomb-proof,' said the colonel gravely; it did not occur to him that his summing up of the matter had any levity in it.

They stood about the group awhile in silence; the staff officer was thinking of his unfinished supper, the orderly of what might possibly be in one of the casks on the other side of the cellar. Suddenly the man, whom they had thought dead, raised his head and gazed tranquilly into their faces. His complexion was coal black; the cheeks were apparently tattooed in irregular sinuous lines from the eyes downward. The lips, too, were white, like those of a stage negro. There was blood upon his forehead.

The staff officer drew back a pace, the orderly two paces.

‘What are you doing here, my man?’ said the colonel, unmoved.

‘This house belongs to me, sir,’ was the reply, civilly delivered.

‘To you? Ah, I see! And these?’

‘My wife and child. I am Captain Coulter.’

## *A TOUGH TUSSLE.*

ONE night in the autumn of 1861 a man sat alone in the heart of a forest in Western Virginia. The region was then, and still is, one of the wildest on the continent—the Cheat Mountain country. There was no lack of people close at hand, however; within two miles of where the man sat was the now silent camp of a whole Federal brigade. Somewhere about—it might be still nearer—was a force of the enemy, the numbers unknown. It was this uncertainty as to its numbers and position that accounted for the man's presence in that lonely spot; he was a young officer of a Federal infantry regiment, and his business there was to guard his sleeping comrades in the camp against a surprise. He was in command of a detachment of men constituting a picket guard. These men he had stationed just at nightfall in an irregular line, determined by the nature of the ground, several hundred yards in front of where he now sat. The line ran through the forest, among the rocks and laurel thickets, the men fifteen or twenty paces apart, all in concealment and under injunction of strict silence and unremitting vigilance. In four

hours, if nothing occurred, they would be relieved by a fresh detachment from the reserve now resting in care of its captain some distance away to the left and rear. Before stationing his men the young officer of whom we are speaking had pointed out to his two sergeants the spot at which he would be found in case it should be necessary to consult him, or if his presence at the front line should be required.

It was a quiet enough spot—the fork of an old wood road, on the two branches of which, prolonging themselves deviously forward in the dim moonlight, the sergeants were themselves stationed, a few paces in rear of the line. If driven sharply back by a sudden onset of the enemy—and pickets are not expected to make a stand after firing—the men would come into the converging roads, and, naturally following them to their point of intersection, could be rallied and ‘formed.’ In his small way the young lieutenant was something of a strategist; if Napoleon had planned as intelligently at Waterloo, he would have won the battle and been overthrown later.

Second Lieutenant Brainerd Byring was a brave and efficient officer, young and comparatively inexperienced as he was in the business of killing his fellow-men. He had enlisted in the very first days of the war as a private, with no military knowledge whatever, had been made first sergeant of his company on account of his education and engaging manner, and had been lucky enough to lose his captain by a Confederate bullet; in the resulting

promotions he had got a commission. He had been in several engagements, such as they were—at Philippi, Rich Mountain, Carrick's Ford and Greenbrier—and had borne himself with such gallantry as to attract the attention of his superior officers. The exhilaration of battle was agreeable to him, but the sight of the dead, with their clay faces, blank eyes, and stiff bodies, which, when not unnaturally shrunken, were unnaturally swollen, had always intolerably affected him. He felt toward them a kind of reasonless antipathy which was something more than the physical and spiritual repugnance common to us all. Doubtless this feeling was due to his unusually acute sensibilities—his keen sense of the beautiful, which these hideous things outraged. Whatever may have been the cause, he could not look upon a dead body without a loathing which had in it an element of resentment. What others have respected as the dignity of death had to him no existence—was altogether unthinkable. Death was a thing to be hated. It was not picturesque, it had no tender and solemn side—a dismal thing, hideous in all its manifestations and suggestions. Lieutenant Byring was a braver man than anybody knew, for nobody knew his horror of that which he was ever ready to encounter.

Having posted his men, instructed his sergeants, and retired to his station, he seated himself on a log, and, with senses all alert, began his vigil. For greater ease he loosened his sword belt, and, taking

his heavy revolver from his holster, laid it on the log beside him. He felt very comfortable, though he hardly gave the fact a thought, so intently did he listen for any sound from the front which might have a menacing significance—a shout, a shot, or the footfall of one of his sergeants coming to apprise him of something worth knowing. From the vast, invisible ocean of moonlight overhead fell, here and there, a slender, broken stream that seemed to plash against the intercepting branches and trickle to earth, forming small white pools among the clumps of laurel. But these leaks were few and served only to accentuate the blackness of his environment, which his imagination found it easy to people with all manner of unfamiliar shapes, menacing, uncanny, or merely grotesque.

He to whom the portentous conspiracy of night and solitude and silence in the heart of a great forest is not an unknown experience needs not to be told what another world it all is—how even the most commonplace and familiar objects take on another character. The trees group themselves differently; they draw closer together, as if in fear. The very silence has another quality than the silence of the day. And it is full of half-heard whispers, whispers that startle—ghosts of sounds long dead. There are living sounds, too, such as are never heard under other conditions: notes of strange night birds, the cries of small animals in sudden encounters with stealthy foes, or in their dreams, a rustling in the



dead leaves—it may be the leap of a wood rat, it may be the footstep of a panther. What caused the breaking of that twig?—what the low, alarmed twittering in that bushful of birds? There are sounds without a name, forms without substance, translations in space of objects which have not been seen to move, movements wherein nothing is observed to change its place. Ah, children of the sunlight and the gaslight, how little you know of the world in which you live!

Surrounded at a little distance by armed and watchful friends, Byring felt utterly alone. Yielding himself to the solemn and mysterious spirit of the time and place, he had forgotten the nature of his connection with the visible and audible aspects and phases of the night. The forest was boundless; men and the habitations of men did not exist. The universe was one primeval mystery of darkness, without form and void, himself the sole dumb questioner of its eternal secret. Absorbed in the thoughts born of this mood, he suffered the time to slip away unnoted. Meantime the infrequent patches of white light lying amongst the undergrowth had undergone changes of size, form, and place. In one of them near by, just at the roadside, his eye fell upon an object which he had not previously observed. It was almost before his face as he sat; he could have sworn that it had not before been there. It was partly covered in shadow, but he could see that it was a human figure. Instinctively he adjusted the

clasp of his sword belt and laid hold of his pistol—again he was in a world of war, by occupation an assassin.

The figure did not move. Rising, pistol in hand, he approached. The figure lay upon its back, its upper part in shadow, but standing above it and looking down upon the face, he saw that it was a dead body. He shuddered and turned from it with a feeling of sickness and disgust, resumed his seat upon the log, and, forgetting military prudence, struck a match and lit a cigar. In the sudden blackness that followed the extinction of the flame he felt a sense of relief; he could no longer see the object of his aversion. Nevertheless, he kept his eyes set in that direction until it appeared again with growing distinctness. It seemed to have moved a trifle nearer.

‘Damn the thing!’ he muttered. ‘What does it want?’

It did not appear to be in need of anything but a soul.

Byring turned away his eyes and began humming a tune, but he broke off in the middle of a bar and looked at the dead man. Its presence annoyed him, though he could hardly have had a quieter neighbour. He was conscious, too, of a vague, indefinable feeling which was new to him. It was not fear, but rather a sense of the supernatural—in which he did not at all believe.

‘I have inherited it,’ he said to himself. ‘I

suppose it will require a thousand years—perhaps ten thousand—for humanity to outgrow this feeling. Where and when did it originate? Away back, probably, in what is called the cradle of the human race—the plains of Central Asia. What we inherit as a superstition our barbarous ancestors must have held as a reasonable conviction. Doubtless they believed themselves justified by facts whose nature we cannot even conjecture in thinking a dead body a malign thing endowed with some strange power of mischief, with perhaps a will and a purpose to exert it. Possibly they had some awful form of religion of which that was one of the chief doctrines, sedulously taught by their priesthood, just as ours teach the immortality of the soul. As the Aryan moved westward to and through the Caucasus passes and spread over Europe, new conditions of life must have resulted in the formulation of new religions. The old belief in the malevolence of the dead body was lost from the creeds, and even perished from tradition, but it left its heritage of terror, which is transmitted from generation to generation—is as much a part of us as our blood and bones.’

In following out his thought he had forgotten that which suggested it; but now his eye fell again upon the corpse. The shadow had now altogether uncovered it. He saw the sharp profile, the chin in the air, the whole face, ghastly white in the moonlight. The clothing was grey, the uniform of a Confederate soldier. The coat and waistcoat,

unbuttoned, had fallen away on each side, exposing the white shirt. The chest seemed unnaturally prominent, but the abdomen had sunk in, leaving a sharp projection at the line of the lower ribs. The arms were extended, the left knee was thrust upward. The whole posture impressed Byring as having been studied with a view to the horrible.

‘Bah!’ he exclaimed; ‘he was an actor—he knows how to be dead.’

He drew away his eyes, directing them resolutely along one of the roads leading to the front, and resumed his philosophising where he had left off.

‘It may be that our Central Asian ancestors had not the custom of burial. In that case it is easy to understand their fear of the dead, who really were a menace and an evil. They bred pestilences. Children were taught to avoid the places where they lay, and to run away if by inadvertence they came near a corpse. I think, indeed, I’d better go away from this chap.’

He half rose to do so, then remembered that he told his men in front, and the officer in the rear who was to relieve him, that he could at any time be found at that spot. It was a matter of pride, too. If he abandoned his post, he feared they would think he feared the corpse. He was no coward, and he was not going to incur anybody’s ridicule. So he again seated himself, and, to prove his courage, looked boldly at the body. The right arm—the one farthest from him—was now in shadow. He could

barely see the hand which, he had before observed, lay at the root of a clump of laurel. There had been no change, a fact which gave him a certain comfort, he could not have said why. He did not at once remove his eyes; that which we do not wish to see has a strange fascination, sometimes irresistible. Of the woman who covers her face with her hands, and looks between the fingers, let it be said that the wits have dealt with her not altogether justly.

Byring suddenly became conscious of a pain in his right hand. He withdrew his eyes from his enemy and looked at it. He was grasping the hilt of his drawn sword so tightly that it hurt him. He observed, too, that he was leaning forward in a strained attitude—crouching like a gladiator ready to spring at the throat of an antagonist. His teeth were clenched, and he was breathing hard. This matter was soon set right, and as his muscles relaxed and he drew a long breath, he felt keenly enough the ludicrousness of the incident. It affected him to laughter. Heavens! what sound was that?—what mindless devil was uttering an unholy glee in mockery of human merriment? He sprang to his feet and looked about him, not recognising his own laugh.

He could no longer conceal from himself the horrible fact of his cowardice; he was thoroughly frightened! He would have run from the spot, but his legs refused their office; they gave way beneath him, and he sat again upon the log, violently



trembling. His face was wet, his whole body bathed in a chill perspiration. He could not even cry out. Distinctly he heard behind him a stealthy tread, as of some wild animal, and dared not look over his shoulder. Had the soulless living joined forces with the soulless dead?—was it an animal? Ah, if he could but be assured of that! But by no effort of will could he now unfix his gaze from the face of the dead man.

I repeat that Lieutenant Byring was a brave and intelligent man. But what would you have? Shall a man cope, single-handed, with so monstrous an alliance as that of night and solitude and silence and the dead?—while an incalculable host of his own ancestors shriek into the ear of his spirit their coward counsel, sing their doleful death-songs in his heart and disarm his very blood of all its iron? The odds are too great—courage was not made for such rough use as that.

One sole conviction now had the man in possession: that the body had moved. It lay nearer to the edge of its plot of light—there could be no doubt of it. It had also moved its arms, for, look, they are both in the shadow! A breath of cold air struck Byring full in the face; the branches of trees above him stirred and moaned. A strongly-defined shadow passed across the face of the dead, left it luminous, passed back upon it and left it half obscured. The horrible thing was visibly moving. At that moment a single shot rang out upon the picket line—a lone-



lier and louder, though more distant, shot than ever had been heard by mortal ear ! It broke the spell of that enchanted man ; it slew the silence and the solitude, dispersed the hindering host from Central Asia, and released his modern manhood. With a cry like that of some great bird pouncing upon its prey, he sprang forward, hot-hearted for action !

Shot after shot now came from the front. There were shoutings and confusion, hoof beats and desultory cheers. Away to the rear, in the sleeping camp, was a singing of bugles and a grumble of drums. Pushing through the thickets on either side the roads came the Federal pickets, in full retreat, firing backward at random as they ran. A straggling group that had followed back one of the roads, as instructed, suddenly sprang away into the bushes as half a hundred horsemen thundered by them, striking wildly with their sabres as they passed. At headlong speed these mounted madmen shot past the spot where Byring had sat, and vanished round an angle of the road, shouting and firing their pistols. A moment later there was a roar of musketry, followed by dropping shots—they had encountered the reserve guard in line ; and back they came in dire confusion, with here and there an empty saddle and many a maddened horse, bullet-stung, snorting and plunging with pain. It was all over—‘an affair of outposts.’

The line was re-established with fresh men, the roll called, the stragglers were reformed. The

Federal commander, with a part of his staff, imperfectly clad, appeared upon the scene, asked a few questions, looked exceedingly wise, and retired. After standing at arms for an hour, the brigade in camp 'swore a prayer or two' and went to bed.

Early the next morning a fatigue party, commanded by a captain and accompanied by a surgeon, searched the ground for dead and wounded. At the fork of the road, a little to one side, they found two bodies lying close together—that of a Federal officer and that of a Confederate private. The officer had died of a sword-thrust through the heart, but not, apparently, until he had inflicted upon his enemy no fewer than five dreadful wounds. The dead officer lay on his face in a pool of blood, the weapon still in his breast. They turned him on his back and the surgeon removed it.

'Gad!' said the captain—'it is Byring!'—adding, with a glance at the other, 'They had a tough tussle.'

The surgeon was examining the sword. It was that of a line officer of Federal infantry—exactly like the one worn by the captain. It was, in fact, Byring's own. The only other weapon discovered was an undischarged revolver in the dead officer's belt.

The surgeon laid down the sword and approached the other body. It was frightfully gashed and stabbed, but there was no blood. He took hold of the left foot and tried to straighten the leg. In the

effort the body was displaced. The dead do not wish to be moved when comfortable—it protested with a faint, sickening odour.

The surgeon looked at the captain. The captain looked at the surgeon.



## *THE COUP DE GRÂCE*

THE fighting had been hard and continuous, that was attested by all the senses. The very taste of battle was in the air. All was now over; it remained only to succour the wounded and bury the dead—to 'tidy up a bit,' as the humorist of a burying squad put it. A good deal of 'tidying up' was required. As far as one could see through the forest, between the splintered trees, lay wrecks of men and horses. Among them moved the stretcher-bearers, gathering and carrying away the few who showed signs of life. Most of the wounded had died of exposure while the right to minister to their wants was in dispute. It is an army regulation that the wounded must wait; the best way to care for them is to win the battle. It must be confessed that victory is a distinct advantage to a man requiring attention, but many do not live to avail themselves of it.

The dead were collected in groups of a dozen or a score, and laid side by side in rows while the trenches were dug to receive them. Some, found at too great a distance from these rallying points, were

buried where they lay. There was little attempt at identification, though in most cases, the burying parties being detailed to glean the same ground which they had assisted to reap, the names of the victorious dead were known and listed. The enemy's fallen had to be content with counting. But of that they got enough; many of them were counted several times, and the total, as given in the official report of the victorious commander, denoted rather a hope than a result.

At some little distance from the spot where one of the burying parties had established its 'bivouac of the dead,' a man in the uniform of a Federal officer stood leaning against a tree. From his feet upward to his neck his attitude was that of weariness reposing; but he turned his head uneasily from side to side; his mind was apparently not at rest. He was perhaps uncertain in what direction to go; he was not likely to remain long where he was, for already the level rays of the setting sun struggled redly through the open spaces of the wood, and the weary soldiers were quitting their task for the day. He would hardly make a night of it alone there among the dead. Nine men in ten whom you meet after a battle inquire the way to some fraction of the army—as if anyone could know. Doubtless this officer was lost. After resting himself a moment, he would follow one of the retiring burial squads.

When all were gone, he walked straight away into the forest toward the red west, its light staining his



face like blood. The air of confidence with which he now strode along showed that he was on familiar ground ; he had recovered his bearings. The dead on his right and on his left were unregarded as he passed. An occasional low moan from some sorely-stricken wretch whom the relief parties had not reached, and who would have to pass a comfortless night beneath the stars with his thirst to keep him company, was equally unheeded. What, indeed, could the officer have done, being no surgeon and having no water ?

At the head of a shallow ravine, a mere depression of the ground, lay a small group of bodies. He saw, and, swerving suddenly from his course, walked rapidly toward them. Scanning each one sharply as he passed, he stopped at last above one which lay at a slight remove from the others, near a clump of small trees. He looked at it narrowly. It seemed to stir. He stooped and laid his hand upon its face. It screamed.

The officer was Captain Downing Madwell, of a Massachusetts regiment of infantry, a daring and intelligent soldier, an honourable man.

In the regiment were two brothers named Halcrow—Caffal and Creede Halcrow. Caffal Halcrow was a sergeant in Captain Madwell's company, and these two men, the sergeant and the captain, were devoted friends. In so far as disparity of rank, difference in duties, and considerations of military discipline would permit, they were commonly to-

gether. They had, indeed, grown up together from childhood. A habit of the heart is not easily broken off. Caffal Halcrow had nothing military in his taste or disposition, but the thought of separation from his friend was disagreeable; he enlisted in the company in which Madwell was second lieutenant. Each had taken two steps upward in rank, but between the highest non-commissioned and the lowest commissioned officer the social gulf is deep and wide, and the old relation was maintained with difficulty and a difference.

Creede Halcrow, the brother of Caffal, was the major of the regiment—a cynical, saturnine man, between whom and Captain Madwell there was a natural antipathy which circumstances had nourished and strengthened to an active animosity. But for the restraining influence of their mutual relation to Caffal, these two patriots would doubtless have endeavoured to deprive their country of one another's services.

At the opening of the battle that morning, the regiment was performing outpost duty a mile away from the main army. It was attacked and nearly surrounded in the forest, but stubbornly held its ground. During a lull in the fighting, Major Halcrow came to Captain Madwell. The two exchanged formal salutes, and the major said: 'Captain, the colonel directs that you push your company to the head of this ravine and hold your place there until recalled. I need hardly apprise you of the dangerous

character of the movement, but if you wish, you can, I suppose, turn over the command to your first lieutenant. I was not, however, directed to authorise the substitution; it is merely a suggestion of my own, unofficially made.'

To this deadly insult Captain Madwell coolly replied:—

'Sir, I invite you to accompany the movement. A mounted officer would be a conspicuous mark, and I have long held the opinion that it would be better if you were dead.'

The art of repartee was cultivated in military circles as early as 1862.

A half hour later Captain Madwell's company was driven from its position at the head of the ravine, with a loss of one-third its number. Among the fallen was Sergeant Halcrow. The regiment was soon afterward forced back to the main line, and at the close of the battle was miles away. The captain was now standing at the side of his subordinate and friend.

Sergeant Halcrow was mortally hurt. His clothing was deranged; it seemed to have been violently torn apart, exposing the abdomen. Some of the buttons of his jacket had been pulled off and lay on the ground beside him, and fragments of his other garments were strewn about. His leather belt was parted, and had apparently been dragged from beneath him as he lay. There had been no very great effusion of blood. The only visible wound was a

wide, ragged opening in the abdomen. It was defiled with earth and dead leaves. Protruding from it was a lacerated end of the small intestine. In all his experience Captain Madwell had not seen a wound like this. He could neither conjecture how it was made nor explain the attendant circumstances—the strangely torn clothing, the parted belt, the besmirching of the white skin. He knelt and made a closer examination. When he rose to his feet, he turned his eyes in various directions as if looking for an enemy. Fifty yards away, on the crest of a low, thinly-wooded hill, he saw several dark objects moving about among the fallen men—a herd of swine. One stood with its back to him, its shoulders sharply elevated. Its forefeet were upon a human body, its head was depressed and invisible. The bristly ridge of its chine showed black against the red west. Captain Madwell drew away his eyes and fixed them again upon the thing which had been his friend.

The man who had suffered these monstrous mutilations was alive. At intervals he moved his limbs; he moaned at every breath. He stared blankly into the face of his friend, and if touched screamed. In his giant agony he had torn up the ground on which he lay; his clenched hands were full of leaves and twigs and earth. Articulate speech was beyond his power; it was impossible to know if he were sensible to anything but pain. The expression of his face was an appeal; his eyes were full of prayer. For what?

There was no misreading that look; the captain had too frequently seen it in eyes of those whose lips had still the power to formulate it by an entreaty for death. Consciously or unconsciously, this writhing fragment of humanity, this type and example of acute sensation, this handiwork of man and beast, this humble, unheroic Prometheus, was imploring everything, all, the whole non-*ego*, for the boon of oblivion. To the earth and the sky alike, to the trees, to the man, to whatever took form in sense or consciousness, this incarnate suffering addressed its silent plea.

For what, indeed?—For that which we accord to even the meanest creature without sense to demand it, denying it only to the wretched of our own race: for the blessed release, the rite of uttermost compassion, the *coup de grâce*.

Captain Madwell spoke the name of his friend. He repeated it over and over without effect until emotion choked his utterance. His tears plashed upon the livid face beneath his own and blinded himself. He saw nothing but a blurred and moving object, but the moans were more distinct than ever, interrupted at briefer intervals by sharper shrieks. He turned away, struck his hand upon his forehead, and strode from the spot. The swine, catching sight of him, threw up their crimson muzzles, regarding him suspiciously a second, and then, with a gruff, concerted grunt, raced away out of sight. A horse, its foreleg splintered horribly by a cannon



shot, lifted its head sidewise from the ground and neighed piteously. Madwell stepped forward, drew his revolver and shot the poor beast between the eyes, narrowly observing its death struggle, which, contrary to his expectation, was violent and long; but at last it lay still. The tense muscles of its lips, which had uncovered the teeth in a horrible grin, relaxed; the sharp, clean-cut profile took on a look of profound peace and rest.

Along the distant thinly-wooded crest to westward the fringe of sunset fire had now nearly burned itself out. The light upon the trunks of the trees had faded to a tender grey; the shadows were in their tops, like great dark birds a perch. The night was coming and there were miles of haunted forest between Captain Madwell and camp. Yet he stood there at the side of the dead animal, apparently lost to all sense of his surroundings. His eyes were bent upon the earth at his feet; his left hand hung loosely at his side, his right still held the pistol. Suddenly he lifted his face, turned it toward his dying friend, and walked rapidly back to his side. He knelt upon one knee, cocked the weapon, placed the muzzle against the man's forehead, turned away his eyes and pulled the trigger. There was no report. He had used his last cartridge for the horse. The sufferer moaned and his lips moved convulsively. The froth that ran from them had a tinge of blood.

Captain Madwell rose to his feet and drew his



sword from the scabbard. He passed the fingers of his left hand along the edge from hilt to point. He held it out straight before him as if to test his nerves. There was no visible tremor of the blade; the ray of bleak skylight that it reflected was steady and true. He stooped, and with his left hand tore away the dying man's shirt, rose, and placed the point of the sword just over the heart. This time he did not withdraw his eyes. Grasping the hilt with both hands, he thrust downward with all his strength and weight. The blade sank into the man's body—through his body into the earth; Captain Madwell came near falling forward upon his work. The dying man drew up his knees and at the same time threw his right arm across his breast and grasped the steel so tightly that the knuckles of the hand visibly whitened. By a violent but vain effort to withdraw the blade, the wound was enlarged; a rill of blood escaped, running sinuously down into the deranged clothing. At that moment three men stepped silently forward from behind the clump of young trees which had concealed their approach. Two were hospital attendants and carried a stretcher.

The third was Major Creede Halcrow.



## *PARKER ADDERSON, PHILOSOPHER*

‘PRISONER, what is your name?’

‘As I am to lose it at daylight to-morrow morning, it is hardly worth concealing. Parker Adderson.’

‘Your rank?’

‘A somewhat humble one; commissioned officers are too precious to be risked in the perilous business of a spy. I am a sergeant.’

‘Of what regiment?’

‘You must excuse me; if I answered that it might, for anything I know, give you an idea of whose forces are in your front. Such knowledge as that is what I came into your lines to obtain, not to impart.’

‘You are not without wit.’

‘If you have the patience to wait, you will find me dull enough to-morrow.’

‘How do you know that you are to die to-morrow morning?’

‘Among spies captured by night that is the custom. It is one of the nice observances of the profession.’

The general so far laid aside the dignity appropriate to a Confederate officer of high rank and wide renown as to smile. But no one in his power and out of his favour would have drawn any happy augury from that outward and visible sign of approval. It was neither genial nor infectious; it did not communicate itself to the other persons exposed to it—the caught spy who had provoked it and the armed guard who had brought him into the tent and now stood a little apart, watching his prisoner in the yellow candle-light. It was no part of that warrior's duty to smile; he had been detailed for another purpose. The conversation was resumed; it was, in fact, a trial for a capital offence.

‘You admit, then, that you are a spy—that you came into my camp disguised as you are, in the uniform of a Confederate soldier, to obtain information secretly regarding the numbers and disposition of my troops?’

‘Regarding, particularly, their numbers. Their disposition I already knew. It is morose.’

The general brightened again; the guard, with a severer sense of his responsibility, accentuated the austerity of his expression and stood a trifle more erect than before. Twirling his grey slouch hat round and round upon his forefinger, the spy took a leisurely survey of his surroundings. They were simple enough. The tent was a common ‘wall tent,’ about eight feet by ten in dimensions, lighted by a single tallow-candle stuck into the haft of a bayonet,

which was itself stuck into a pine-table, at which the general sat, now busily writing and apparently forgetful of his unwilling guest. An old rag-carpet covered the earthen floor; an older hair-trunk, a second chair, and a roll of blankets were about all else that the tent contained; in General Clavering's command, Confederate simplicity and penury of 'pomp and circumstance' had attained their highest development. On a large nail driven into the tent-pole at the entrance was suspended a sword-belt supporting a long sabre, a pistol in its holster, and, absurdly enough, a bowie knife. Of that most unmilitary weapon it was the general's habit to explain that it was a cherished souvenir of the peaceful days when he was a civilian.

It was a stormy night. The rain cascaded upon the canvas in torrents, with the dull, drum-like sound familiar to dwellers in tents. As the whooping blasts charged upon it the frail structure shook and swayed and strained at its confining stakes and ropes.

The general finished writing, folded the half sheet of paper, and spoke to the soldier guarding Adderson: 'Here, Tassman, take that to the adjutant-general; then return.'

'And the prisoner, general?' said the soldier, saluting, with an inquiring glance in the direction of that unfortunate.

'Do as I said,' replied the officer, curtly.

The soldier took the note and ducked himself out of the tent. General Clavering turned his handsome,

clean-cut face toward the Federal spy, looked him in the eyes, not unkindly, and said: 'It is a bad night, my man.'

'For me, yes.'

'Do you guess what I have written?'

'Something worth reading, I dare say. And—perhaps it is my vanity—I venture to suppose that I am mentioned in it.'

'Yes; it is a memorandum for an order to be read to the troops at *réveille* concerning your execution. Also some notes for the guidance of the provost-marshal in arranging the details of that event.'

'I hope, general, the spectacle will be intelligently arranged, for I shall attend it myself.'

'Have you any arrangements of your own that you wish to make? Do you wish to see a chaplain, for example?'

'I could hardly secure a longer rest for myself by depriving him of some of his.'

'Good God, man! do you mean to go to your death with nothing but jokes upon your lips? Do you not know that this is a serious matter?'

'How can I know that? I have never been dead in all my life. I have heard that death is a serious matter, but never from any of those who have experienced it.'

The general was silent for a moment; the man interested, perhaps amused, him—a type not previously encountered.



‘Death,’ he said, ‘is at least a loss—a loss of such happiness as we have, and of opportunities for more.’

‘A loss of which we will never be conscious can be borne with composure and therefore expected without apprehension. You must have observed, general, that of all the dead men with whom it is your soldierly pleasure to strew your path, none show signs of regret.’

‘If the being dead is not a regrettable condition, yet the becoming so—the act of dying—appears to be distinctly disagreeable in one who has not lost the power to feel.’

‘Pain is disagreeable, no doubt. I never suffer it without more or less discomfort. But he who lives longest is most exposed to it. What you call dying is simply the last pain—there is really no such thing as dying. Suppose, for illustration, that I attempt to escape. You lift the revolver that you are courteously concealing in your lap, and——’

The general blushed like a girl, then laughed softly, disclosing his brilliant teeth, made a slight inclination of his handsome head, and said nothing. The spy continued: ‘You fire, and I have in my stomach what I did not swallow. I fall, but am not dead. After a half hour of agony I *am* dead. But at any given instant of that half hour I was either alive or dead. There is no transition period.’

‘When I am hanged to-morrow morning it will be quite the same; while conscious I shall be living; when dead, unconscious. Nature appears to have

ordered the matter quite in my interest—the way that I should have ordered it myself. It is so simple,’ he added with a smile, ‘that it seems hardly worth while to be hanged at all.’

At the finish of his remarks there was a long silence. The general sat impassive, looking into the man’s face, but apparently not attentive to what had been said. It was as if his eyes had mounted guard over the prisoner, while his mind concerned itself with other matters. Presently he drew a long, deep breath, shuddered, as one awakened from a dreadful dream, and exclaimed almost inaudibly: ‘Death is horrible!’—this man of death.

‘It was horrible to our savage ancestors,’ said the spy, gravely, ‘because they had not enough intelligence to dissociate the idea of consciousness from the idea of the physical forms in which it is manifested—as an even lower order of intelligence, that of the monkey, for example, may be unable to imagine a house without inhabitants, and seeing a ruined hut fancies a suffering occupant. To us it is horrible because we have inherited the tendency to think it so, accounting for the notion by wild and fanciful theories of another world—as names of places give rise to legends explaining them, and reasonless conduct to philosophies in justification. You can hang me, general, but there your power of evil ends; you cannot condemn me to heaven.’

The general appeared not to have heard; the spy’s talk had merely turned his thoughts into an

unfamiliar channel, but there they pursued their will independently to conclusions of their own. The storm had ceased, and something of the solemn spirit of the night had imparted itself to his reflections, giving them the sombre tinge of a supernatural dread. Perhaps there was an element of prescience in it. 'I should not like to die,' he said—'not to-night.'

He was interrupted—if, indeed, he had intended to speak further—by the entrance of an officer of his staff, Captain Hasterlick, the provost-marshal. This recalled him to himself; the absent look passed away from his face.

'Captain,' he said, acknowledging the officer's salute, 'this man is a Yankee spy captured inside our lines with incriminating papers on him. He has confessed. How is the weather?'

'The storm is over, sir, and the moon shining.'

'Good; take a file of men, conduct him at once to the parade-ground, and shoot him.'

A sharp cry broke from the spy's lips. He threw himself forward, thrust out his neck, expanded his eyes, clenched his hands.

'Good God!' he cried hoarsely, almost inarticulately; 'you do not mean that! You forget—I am not to die until morning.'

'I have said nothing of morning,' replied the general, coldly; 'that was an assumption of your own. You die now.'

'But, general, I beg—I implore you to remember;

I am to hang! It will take some time to erect the gallows—two hours—an hour. Spies are hanged; I have rights under military law. For Heaven's sake, general, consider how short——'

'Captain, observe my directions.'

The officer drew his sword, and, fixing his eyes upon the prisoner, pointed silently to the opening of the tent. The prisoner, deathly pale, hesitated; the officer grasped him by the collar and pushed him gently forward. As he approached the tent-pole the frantic man sprang to it, and, with cat-like agility, seized the handle of the bowie knife, plucked the weapon from the scabbard, and, thrusting the captain aside, leaped upon the general with the fury of a madman, hurling him to the ground and falling headlong upon him as he lay. The table was overturned, the candle extinguished, and they fought blindly in the darkness. The provost-marshal sprang to the assistance of his superior officer, and was himself prostrated upon the struggling forms. Curses and inarticulate cries of rage and pain came from the welter of limbs and bodies; the tent came down upon them, and beneath its lampering and enveloping folds the struggle went on. Private Tassman, returning from his errand and dimly conjecturing the situation, threw down his rifle, and, laying hold of the flouncing canvas at random, vainly tried to drag it off the men under it; and the sentinel who paced up and down in front, not daring to leave his beat though the skies should fall, discharged his piece.

The report alarmed the camp; drums beat the long roll and bugles sounded the assembly, bringing swarms of half-clad men into the moonlight, dressing as they ran, and falling into line at the sharp commands of their officers. This was well; being in line the men were under control; they stood at arms while the general's staff and the men of his escort brought order out of confusion by lifting off the fallen tent and pulling apart the breathless and bleeding actors in that strange contention.

Breathless, indeed, was one; the captain was dead, the handle of the bowie knife protruding from his throat and pressed back beneath his chin until the end had caught in the angle of the jaw, and the hand that delivered the blow had been unable to remove the weapon. In the dead man's hand was his sword, clenched with a grip that defied the strength of the living. Its blade was streaked with red to the hilt.

Lifted to his feet, the general sank back to the earth with a moan and fainted. Besides his bruises he had two sword-thrusts—one through the thigh, the other through the shoulder.

The spy had suffered the least damage. Apart from a broken right arm, his wounds were such only as might have been incurred in an ordinary combat with nature's weapons. But he was dazed, and seemed hardly to know what had occurred. He shrank away from those attending him, cowered upon the ground, and uttered unintelligible remonstrances.

His face, swollen by blows and stained with gouts of blood, nevertheless showed white beneath his dishevelled hair—as white as that of a corpse.

‘The man is not insane,’ said the surgeon in reply to a question; ‘he is suffering from fright. Who and what is he?’

Private Tassman began to explain. It was the opportunity of his life; he omitted nothing that could in any way accentuate the importance of his own relation to the night’s events. When he had finished his story and was ready to begin it again, nobody gave him any attention.

The general had now recovered consciousness. He raised himself upon his elbow, looked about him, and, seeing the spy crouching by a camp-fire, guarded, said simply:—

‘Take that man to the parade-ground and shoot him.’

‘The general’s mind wanders,’ said an officer standing near.

‘His mind does *not* wander,’ the adjutant-general said. ‘I have a memorandum from him about this business; he had given that same order to Hasterlick’—with a motion of the hand toward the dead provost-marshal—‘and, by God! it shall be executed.’

Ten minutes later Sergeant Parker Adderson, of the Federal army, philosopher and wit, kneeling in the moonlight and begging incoherently for his life, was shot to death by twenty men. As the volley rang out upon the keen air of the winter midnight,



General Clavering, lying white and still in the red glow of the camp-fire, opened his big blue eyes, looked pleasantly upon those about him, and said, 'How silent it all is!'

The surgeon looked at the adjutant-general, gravely and significantly. The patient's eyes slowly closed, and thus he lay for a few moments; then, his face suffused with a smile of ineffable sweetness, he said faintly, 'I suppose this must be death,' and so passed away.



# CIVILIANS



## *A WATCHER BY THE DEAD*

### I

IN an upper room of an unoccupied dwelling in that part of San Francisco known as North Beach lay the body of a man under a sheet. The hour was near nine in the evening; the room was dimly lighted by a single candle. Although the weather was warm, the two windows, contrary to the custom which gives the dead plenty of air, were closed and the blinds drawn down. The furniture of the room consisted of but three pieces—an arm-chair, a small reading-stand, supporting the candle, and a long kitchen-table, supporting the body of the man. All these, as also the corpse, would seem to have been recently brought in, for an observer, had there been one, would have seen that all were free from dust, whereas everything else in the room was pretty thickly coated with it, and there were cobwebs in the angles of the walls.

Under the sheet the outlines of the body could be traced, even the features, these having that unnaturally sharp definition which seems to belong to faces of the dead, but is really characteristic of those

only that have been wasted by disease. From the silence of the room one would rightly have inferred that it was not in the front of the house, facing a street. It really faced nothing but a high breast of rock, the rear of the building being set into a hill.

As a neighbouring church clock was striking nine with an indolence which seemed to imply such an indifference to the flight of time that one could hardly help wondering why it took the trouble to strike at all, the single door of the room was opened and a man entered, advancing toward the body. As he did so the door closed, apparently of its own volition ; there was a grating, as of a key turned with difficulty and the snap of the lock bolt as it shot into its socket. A sound of retiring footsteps in the passage outside ensued, and the man was, to all appearance, a prisoner. Advancing to the table, he stood a moment looking down at the body ; then, with a slight shrug of the shoulders, walked over to one of the windows and hoisted the blind. The darkness outside was absolute, the panes were covered with dust, but, by wiping this away, he could see that the window was fortified with strong iron bars crossing it within a few inches of the glass, and imbedded in the masonry on each side. He examined the other window. It was the same. He manifested no great curiosity in the matter, did not even so much as raise the sash. If he was a prisoner he was apparently a tractable one. Having completed his examination of the room, he seated himself in the arm-



chair, took a book from his pocket, drew the stand with its candle alongside and began to read.

The man was young—not more than thirty—dark in complexion, smooth-shaven, with brown hair. His face was thin and high-nosed, with a broad forehead and a ‘firmness’ of the chin and jaw which is said by those having it to denote resolution. The eyes were grey and steadfast, not moving except with definitive purpose. They were now for the greater part of the time fixed upon his book, but he occasionally withdrew them and turned them to the body on the table, not, apparently, from any dismal fascination which, under such circumstances, it might be supposed to exercise upon even a courageous person, nor with a conscious rebellion against the opposite influence which might dominate a timid one. He looked at it as if in his reading he had come upon something recalling him to a sense of his surroundings. Clearly this watcher by the dead was discharging his trust with intelligence and composure, as became him.

After reading for perhaps a half-hour he seemed to come to the end of a chapter and quietly laid away the book. He then rose, and, taking the reading-stand from the floor, carried it into a corner of the room near one of the windows, lifted the candle from it, and returned to the empty fireplace before which he had been sitting.

A moment later he walked over to the body on the table, lifted the sheet, and turned it back from

the head, exposing a mass of dark hair and a thin face-cloth, beneath which the features showed with even sharper definition than before. Shading his eyes by interposing his free hand between them and the candle, he stood looking at his motionless companion with a serious and tranquil regard. Satisfied with his inspection, he pulled the sheet over the face again, and, returning to his chair, took some matches off the candlestick, put them in the side-pocket of his sack coat and sat down. He then lifted the candle from its socket and looked at it critically, as if calculating how long it would last. It was barely two inches long; in another hour he would be in darkness! He replaced it in the candlestick and blew it out.

## II

In a physician's office in Kearny Street three men sat about a table, drinking punch and smoking. It was late in the evening, almost midnight, indeed, and there had been no lack of punch. The eldest of the three, Dr. Helberson, was the host; it was in his rooms they sat. He was about thirty years of age; the others were even younger; all were physicians.

'The superstitious awe with which the living regard the dead,' said Dr. Helberson, 'is hereditary and incurable. One need no more be ashamed of it than of the fact that he inherits, for example, an incapacity for mathematics, or a tendency to lie.'

The others laughed. 'Oughtn't a man to be

ashamed to be a liar?' asked the youngest of the three, who was, in fact, a medical student not yet graduated.

'My dear Harper, I said nothing about that. The tendency to lie is one thing; lying is another.'

'But do you think,' said the third man, 'that this superstitious feeling, this fear of the dead, reasonless as we know it to be, is universal? I am myself not conscious of it.'

'Oh, but it is "in your system" for all that,' replied Helberson: 'it needs only the right conditions—what Shakespeare calls the "confederate season"—to manifest itself in some very disagreeable way that will open your eyes. Physicians and soldiers are, of course, more nearly free from it than others.'

'Physicians and soldiers;—why don't you add hangmen and headsman? Let us have in all the assassin classes.'

'No, my dear Mancher; the juries will not let the public executioners acquire sufficient familiarity with death to be altogether unmoved by it.'

Young Harper, who had been helping himself to a fresh cigar at the sideboard, resumed his seat. 'What would you consider conditions under which any man of woman born would become insupportably conscious of his share of our common weakness in this regard?' he asked, rather verbosely.

'Well, I should say that if a man were locked up all night with a corpse—alone—in a dark room—of a vacant house—with no bed-covers to pull over his

head—and lived through it without going altogether mad—he might justly boast himself not of woman born, nor yet, like Macduff, a product of Cæsarean section.’

‘I thought you never would finish piling up conditions,’ said Harper; ‘but I know a man who is neither a physician nor a soldier who will accept them all, for any stake you like to name.’

‘Who is he?’

‘His name is Jarette—a stranger in California; comes from my town in New York. I haven’t any money to back him, but he will back himself with dead loads of it.’

‘How do you know that?’

‘He would rather bet than eat. As for fear—I dare say he thinks it some cutaneous disorder, or, possibly, a particular kind of religious heresy.’

‘What does he look like?’ Helberson was evidently becoming interested.

‘Like Mancher, here—might be his twin brother.’

‘I accept the challenge,’ said Helberson, promptly.

‘Awfully obliged to you for the compliment, I’m sure,’ drawled Mancher, who was growing sleepy.

‘Can’t I get into this?’

‘Not against me,’ Helberson said. ‘I don’t want *your* money.’

‘All right,’ said Mancher; ‘I’ll be the corpse.’

The others laughed.

The outcome of this crazy conversation we have seen.

## III

In extinguishing his meagre allowance of candle Mr. Jarette's object was to preserve it against some unforeseen need. He may have thought, too, or half thought, that the darkness would be no worse at one time than another, and if the situation became insupportable, it would be better to have a means of relief, or even release. At any rate, it was wise to have a little reserve of light, even if only to enable him to look at his watch.

No sooner had he blown out the candle and set it on the floor at his side than he settled himself comfortably in the arm-chair, leaned back and closed his eyes, hoping and expecting to sleep. In this he was disappointed; he had never in his life felt less sleepy, and in a few minutes he gave up the attempt. But what could he do? He could not go groping about in the absolute darkness at the risk of bruising himself—at the risk, too, of blundering against the table and rudely disturbing the dead. We all recognise their right to lie at rest, with immunity from all that is harsh and violent. Jarette almost succeeded in making himself believe that considerations of that kind restrained him from risking the collision and fixed him to the chair.

While thinking of this matter he fancied that he heard a faint sound in the direction of the table—what kind of sound he could hardly have explained. He did not turn his head. Why should he—in the

darkness? But he listened—why should he not? And listening he grew giddy and grasped the arms of the chair for support. There was a strange ringing in his ears; his head seemed bursting; his chest was oppressed by the constriction of his clothing. He wondered why it was so, and whether these were symptoms of fear. Suddenly, with a long and strong expiration, his chest appeared to collapse, and with the great gasp with which he refilled his exhausted lungs the vertigo left him, and he knew that so intently had he listened that he had held his breath almost to suffocation. The revelation was vexatious; he arose, pushed away the chair with his foot, and strode to the centre of the room. But one does not stride far in darkness; he began to grope, and, finding the wall, followed it to an angle, turned, followed it past the two windows, and there in another corner came into violent contact with the reading-stand, overturning it. It made a clatter which startled him. He was annoyed. ‘How the devil could I have forgotten where it was!’ he muttered, and groped his way along the third wall to the fireplace. ‘I must put things to rights,’ said Mr. Jarette, feeling the floor for the candle.

Having recovered that, he lighted it and instantly turned his eyes to the table, where, naturally, nothing had undergone any change. The reading-stand lay unobserved upon the floor; he had forgotten to ‘put it to rights.’ He looked all about the room, dispersing the deeper shadows by move-



ments of the candle in his hand, and, finally, crossing over to the door, tried it by turning and pulling the knob with all his strength. It did not yield, and this seemed to afford him a certain satisfaction; indeed, he secured it more firmly by a bolt which he had not before observed. Returning to his chair, he looked at his watch; it was half-past nine. With a start of surprise he held the watch at his ear. It had not stopped. The candle was now visibly shorter. He again extinguished it, placing it on the floor at his side as before.

Mr. Jarette was not at his ease; he was distinctly dissatisfied with his surroundings, and with himself for being so. 'What have I to fear?' he thought. 'This is ridiculous and disgraceful; I will not be so great a fool.' But courage does not come of saying, 'I will be courageous,' nor of recognising its appropriateness to the occasion. The more Jarette condemned himself, the more reason he gave himself for condemnation; the greater the number of variations which he played upon the simple theme of the harmlessness of the dead, the more horrible grew the discord of his emotions. 'What!' he cried aloud in the anguish of his spirit, 'what! shall I, who have not a shade of superstition in my nature—I, who have no belief in immortality—I, who know (and never more clearly than now) that the after-life is the dream of a desire—shall I lose at once my bet, my honour, and my self-respect, perhaps my reason, because certain savage ancestors, dwelling in caves and

burrows, conceived the monstrous notion that the dead walk by night; that——’ distinctly, unmistakably, Mr. Jarette heard behind him a light, soft sound of footfalls, deliberate, regular, and successively nearer!

#### IV

Just before daybreak the next morning Dr. Helberson and his young friend Harper were driving slowly through the streets of North Beach in the doctor’s coupé.

‘Have you still the confidence of youth in the courage or stolidity of your friend?’ said the elder man. ‘Do you believe that I have lost this wager?’

‘I *know* you have,’ replied the other, with enfeebling emphasis.

‘Well, upon my soul, I hope so.’

It was spoken earnestly, almost solemnly. There was a silence for a few moments.

‘Harper,’ the doctor resumed, looking very serious in the shifting half-lights that entered the carriage as they passed the street-lamps, ‘I don’t feel altogether comfortable about this business. If your friend had not irritated me by the contemptuous manner in which he treated my doubt of his endurance—a purely physical quality—and by the cool incivility of his suggestion that the corpse be that of a physician, I should not have gone on with it. If anything should happen, we are ruined, as I fear we deserve to be.’

‘What can happen? Even if the matter should be taking a serious turn—of which I am not at all afraid—Manchester has only to resurrect himself and explain matters. With a genuine “subject” from the dissecting-room, or one of your late patients, it might be different.’

Dr. Manchester, then, had been as good as his promise; he was the ‘corpse.’

Dr. Helberson was silent for a long time, as the carriage, at a snail’s pace, crept along the same street it had travelled two or three times already. Presently he spoke: ‘Well, let us hope that Manchester, if he has had to rise from the dead, has been discreet about it. A mistake in that might make matters worse instead of better.’

‘Yes,’ said Harper, ‘Jarette would kill him. But, doctor’—looking at his watch as the carriage passed a gas-lamp—‘it is nearly four o’clock at last.’

A moment later the two had quitted the vehicle, and were walking briskly toward the long unoccupied house belonging to the doctor, in which they had immured Mr. Jarette, in accordance with the terms of the mad wager. As they neared it, they met a man running. ‘Can you tell me,’ he cried, suddenly checking his speed, ‘where I can find a physician?’

‘What’s the matter?’ Helberson asked, non-committal.

‘Go and see for yourself,’ said the man, resuming his running.

They hastened on. Arrived at the house, they saw several persons entering in haste and excitement. In some of the dwellings near by and across the way, the chamber windows were thrown up, showing a protrusion of heads. All heads were asking questions, none heeding the questions of the others. A few of the windows with closed blinds were illuminated; the inmates of those rooms were dressing to come down. Exactly opposite the door of the house which they sought, a street-lamp threw a yellow, insufficient light upon the scene, seeming to say that it could disclose a good deal more if it wished. Harper, who was now deathly pale, paused at the door and laid a hand upon his companion's arm. 'It's all up with us, doctor,' he said in extreme agitation, which contrasted strangely with his free and easy words; 'the game has gone against us all. Let's not go in there; I'm for lying low.'

'I'm a physician,' said Dr. Helberson, calmly; 'there may be need of one.'

They mounted the doorsteps and were about to enter. The door was open; the street lamp opposite lighted the passage into which it opened. It was full of people. Some had ascended the stairs at the farther end, and, denied admittance above, waited for better fortune. All were talking, none listening. Suddenly, on the upper landing there was a great commotion; a man had sprung out of a door and was breaking away from those endeavouring to detain him. Down through the mass of affrighted idlers

he came, pushing them aside, flattening them against the wall on one side, or compelling them to cling by the rail on the other, clutching them by the throat, striking them savagely, thrusting them back down the stairs, and walking over the fallen. His clothing was in disorder, he was without a hat. His eyes, wild and restless, had in them something more terrifying than his apparently superhuman strength. His face, smooth-shaven, was bloodless, his hair snow white.

As the crowd at the foot of the stairs, having more freedom, fell away to let him pass, Harper sprang forward. 'Jarette! Jarette!' he cried.

Dr. Helberson seized Harper by the collar and dragged him back. The man looked into their faces without seeming to see them, and sprang through the door, down the steps, into the street and away. A stout policeman, who had had inferior success in conquering his way down the stairway, followed a moment later and started in pursuit, all the heads in the windows—those of women and children now—screaming in guidance.

The stairway being now partly cleared, most of the crowd having rushed down to the street to observe the flight and pursuit, Dr. Helberson mounted to the landing, followed by Harper. At a door in the upper passage an officer denied them admittance. 'We are physicians,' said the doctor, and they passed in. The room was full of men, dimly seen, crowded about a table. The newcomers edged their way forward,

and looked over the shoulders of those in the front rank. Upon the table, the lower limbs covered with a sheet, lay the body of a man, brilliantly illuminated by the beam of a bull's-eye lantern held by a policeman standing at the feet. The others, excepting those near the head—the officer himself—all were in darkness. The face of the body showed yellow, repulsive, horrible! The eyes were partly open and upturned, and the jaw fallen; traces of froth defiled the lips, the chin, the cheeks. A tall man, evidently a physician, bent over the body with his hand thrust under the shirt front. He withdrew it and placed two fingers in the open mouth. 'This man has been about two hours dead,' said he. 'It is a case for the coroner.'

He drew a card from his pocket, handed it to the officer, and made his way toward the door.

'Clear the room—out, all!' said the officer, sharply, and the body disappeared as if it had been snatched away, as he shifted the lantern and flashed its beam of light here and there against the faces of the crowd. The effect was amazing! The men, blinded, confused, almost terrified, made a tumultuous rush for the door, pushing, crowding, and tumbling over one another as they fled, like the hosts of Night before the shafts of Apollo. Upon the struggling, trampling mass the officer poured his light without pity and without cessation. Caught in the current, Helberson and Harper were swept out of the room and cascaded down the stairs into the street.



‘Good God, doctor! did I not tell you that Jarette would kill him?’ said Harper, as soon as they were clear of the crowd.

‘I believe you did,’ replied the other without apparent emotion.

They walked on in silence, block after block. Against the greying east the dwellings of our hill tribes showed in silhouette. The familiar milk-waggon was already astir in the streets; the baker’s man would soon come upon the scene; the newspaper carrier was abroad in the land.

‘It strikes me, youngster,’ said Helberson, ‘that you and I have been having too much of the morning air lately. It is unwholesome; we need a change. What do you say to a tour in Europe?’

‘When?’

‘I’m not particular. I should suppose that 4 o’clock this afternoon would be early enough.’

‘I’ll meet you at the boat,’ said Harper.

## V

Seven years afterward these two men sat upon a bench in Madison Square, New York, in familiar conversation. Another man, who had been observing them for some time, himself unobserved, approached and, courteously lifting his hat from locks as white as snow, said: ‘I beg your pardon, gentlemen, but when you have killed a man by coming to life, it is best to change clothes with him, and at the first opportunity make a break for liberty.’

Helberson and Harper exchanged significant glances. They were apparently amused. The former then looked the stranger kindly in the eye, and replied :

‘That has always been my plan. I entirely agree with you as to its advant——’

He stopped suddenly and grew deathly pale. He stared at the man, open-mouthed ; he trembled visibly.

‘Ah!’ said the stranger, ‘I see that you are indisposed, doctor. If you cannot treat yourself, Dr. Harper can do something for you, I am sure.’

‘Who the devil are you?’ said Harper bluntly.

The stranger came nearer, and, bending toward them, said in a whisper : ‘I call myself Jarette sometimes, but I don’t mind telling you, for old friendship, that I am Dr. William Mancher.’

The revelation brought both men to their feet. ‘Mancher!’ they cried in a breath ; and Helberson added : ‘It is true, by God!’

‘Yes,’ said the stranger, smiling vaguely, ‘it is true enough, no doubt.’

He hesitated, and seemed to be trying to recall something, then began humming a popular air. He had apparently forgotten their presence.

‘Look here, Mancher,’ said the elder of the two, ‘tell us just what occurred that night—to Jarette, you know.’

‘Oh, yes, about Jarette,’ said the other. ‘It’s odd I should have neglected to tell you—I tell it so often.’

You see I knew, by overhearing him talking to himself, that he was pretty badly frightened. So I couldn't resist the temptation to come to life and have a bit of fun out of him—I couldn't, really. That was all right, though certainly I did not think he would take it so seriously; I did not, truly. And afterward—well, it was a tough job changing places with him, and then—damn you! you didn't let me out!'

Nothing could exceed the ferocity with which these last words were delivered. Both men stepped back in alarm.

'We?—why—why—,' Helberson stammered, losing his self-possession utterly, 'we had nothing to do with it.'

'Didn't I say you were Doctors Hellborn and Sharper?' inquired the lunatic, laughing.

'My name is Helberson, yes; and this gentleman is Mr. Harper,' replied the former, reassured. 'But we are not physicians now; we are—well, hang it, old man, we are gamblers.'

And that was the truth.

'A very good profession—very good, indeed; and, by the way, I hope Sharper here paid over Jarette's money like an honest stakeholder. A very good and honourable profession,' he repeated, thoughtfully, moving carelessly away; 'but I stick to the old one. I am High Supreme Medical Officer of the Bloomingdale Asylum; it is my duty to cure the superintendent.'



## THE MAN AND THE SNAKE

It is of veritabyll report, and attested of so many that there be nowe of wyse and learned none to gaynsaye it, that ye serpente hys eye hath a magnetick propertie that whosoe falleth into its svasion is drawn forwards in despyte of his wille, and perisheth miserabyll by ye creature hys byte.

STRETCHED at ease upon a sofa, in gown and slippers, Harker Brayton smiled as he read the foregoing sentence in old Morryster's 'Marvell's of Science.' 'The only marvel in the matter,' he said to himself, 'is that the wise and learned in Morryster's day should have believed such nonsense as is rejected by most of even the ignorant in ours.'

A train of reflections followed—for Brayton was a man of thought—and he unconsciously lowered his book without altering the direction of his eyes. As soon as the volume had gone below the line of sight, something in an obscure corner of the room recalled his attention to his surroundings. What he saw, in the shadow under his bed, were two small points of light, apparently about an inch apart. They might have been reflections of the gas jet above him, in metal nail heads; he gave them but little thought and resumed his reading. A moment later some-

thing—some impulse which it did not occur to him to analyse—impelled him to lower the book again and seek for what he saw before. The points of light were still there. They seemed to have become brighter than before, shining with a greenish lustre which he had not at first observed. He thought, too, that they might have moved a trifle—were somewhat nearer. They were still too much in shadow, however, to reveal their nature and origin to an indolent attention, and he resumed his reading. Suddenly something in the text suggested a thought which made him start and drop the book for the third time to the side of the sofa, whence, escaping from his hand, it fell sprawling to the floor, back upward. Brayton, half risen, was staring intently into the obscurity beneath the bed, where the points of light shone with, it seemed to him, an added fire. His attention was now fully aroused, his gaze eager and imperative. It disclosed, almost directly beneath the foot-rail of the bed, the coils of a large serpent—the points of light were its eyes! Its horrible head, thrust flatly forth from the innermost coil and resting upon the outermost, was directed straight toward him, the definition of the wide, brutal jaw and the idiot-like forehead serving to show the direction of its malevolent gaze. The eyes were no longer merely luminous points; they looked into his own with a meaning, a malign significance.



## II

A snake in a bedroom of a modern city dwelling of the better sort is, happily, not so common a phenomenon as to make explanation altogether needless. Harker Brayton, a bachelor of thirty-five, a scholar, idler, and something of an athlete, rich, popular, and of sound health, had returned to San Francisco from all manner of remote and unfamiliar countries. His tastes, always a trifle luxurious, had taken on an added exuberance from long privation; and the resources of even the Castle Hotel being inadequate to their perfect gratification, he had gladly accepted the hospitality of his friend, Dr. Druring, the distinguished scientist. Dr. Druring's house, a large, old-fashioned one in what was now an obscure quarter of the city, had an outer and visible aspect of proud reserve. It plainly would not associate with the contiguous elements of its altered environment, and appeared to have developed some of the eccentricities which come of isolation. One of these was a 'wing,' conspicuously irrelevant in point of architecture, and no less rebellious in the matter of purpose; for it was a combination of laboratory, menagerie, and museum. It was here that the doctor indulged the scientific side of his nature in the study of such forms of animal life as engaged his interest and comforted his taste—which, it must be confessed, ran rather to the lower forms. For one of the higher types nimbly

and sweetly to recommend itself unto his gentle senses, it had at least to retain certain rudimentary characteristics allying it to such 'dragons of the prime' as toads and snakes. His scientific sympathies were distinctly reptilian; he loved nature's vulgarians and described himself as the Zola of zoology. His wife and daughters, not having the advantage to share his enlightened curiosity regarding the works and ways of our ill-starred fellow-creatures, were, with needless austerity, excluded from what he called the Snakery, and doomed to companionship with their own kind, though, to soften the rigours of their lot, he had permitted them, out of his great wealth, to outdo the reptiles in the gorgeousness of their surroundings and to shine with a superior splendour.

Architecturally, and in point of 'furnishing,' the Snakery had a severe simplicity befitting the humble circumstances of its occupants, many of whom, indeed, could not safely have been intrusted with the liberty which is necessary to the full enjoyment of luxury, for they had the troublesome peculiarity of being alive. In their own apartments, however, they were under as little personal restraint as was compatible with their protection from the baneful habit of swallowing one another; and, as Brayton had thoughtfully been apprised, it was more than a tradition that some of them had at divers times been found in parts of the premises where it would have embarrassed them to explain their presence. Despite

the Snakery and its uncanny associations—to which, indeed, he gave little attention—Brayton found life at the Druring mansion very much to his mind.

### III

Beyond a smart shock of surprise and a shudder of mere loathing, Mr. Brayton was not greatly affected. His first thought was to ring the call-bell and bring a servant; but, although the bell-cord dangled within easy reach, he made no movement toward it; it had occurred to his mind that the act might subject him to the suspicion of fear, which he certainly did not feel. He was more keenly conscious of the incongruous nature of the situation than affected by its perils; it was revolting, but absurd.

The reptile was of a species with which Brayton was unfamiliar. Its length he could only conjecture; the body at the largest visible part seemed about as thick as his forearm. In what way was it dangerous, if in any way? Was it venomous? Was it a constrictor? His knowledge of nature's danger signals did not enable him to say; he had never deciphered the code.

If not dangerous, the creature was at least offensive. It was *de trop*—‘matter out of place’—an impertinence. The gem was unworthy of the setting. Even the barbarous taste of our time and country, which had loaded the walls of the room with pictures

the floor with furniture and the furniture with bric-a-brac, had not quite fitted the place for this bit of the savage life of the jungle. Besides—insupportable thought!—the exhalations of its breath mingled with the atmosphere which he himself was breathing!

These thoughts shaped themselves with greater or less definition in Brayton's mind, and begot action. The process is what we call consideration and decision. It is thus that we are wise and unwise. It is thus that the withered leaf in an autumn breeze shows greater or less intelligence than its fellows, falling upon the land or upon the lake. The secret of human action is an open one: something contracts our muscles. Does it matter if we give to the preparatory molecular changes the name of will?

Brayton rose to his feet and prepared to back softly away from the snake, without disturbing it, if possible, and through the door. People retire so from the presence of the great, for greatness is power, and power is a menace. He knew that he could walk backward without obstruction, and find the door without error. Should the monster follow, the taste which had plastered the walls with paintings had consistently supplied a rack of murderous Oriental weapons from which he could snatch one to suit the occasion. In the meantime the snake's eyes burned with a more pitiless malevolence than ever.

Brayton lifted his right foot free of the floor to

step backward. That moment he felt a strong aversion to doing so.

‘I am accounted brave,’ he murmured; ‘is bravery, then, no more than pride? Because there are none to witness the shame shall I retreat?’

He was steadying himself with his right hand upon the back of a chair, his foot suspended.

‘Nonsense!’ he said aloud; ‘I am not so great a coward as to fear to seem to myself afraid.’

He lifted the foot a little higher by slightly bending the knee, and thrust it sharply to the floor—an inch in front of the other! He could not think how that occurred. A trial with the left foot had the same result; it was again in advance of the right. The hand upon the chair-back was grasping it; the arm was straight, reaching somewhat backward. One might have seen that he was reluctant to lose his hold. The snake’s malignant head was still thrust forth from the inner coil as before, the neck level. It had not moved, but its eyes were now electric sparks, radiating an infinity of luminous needles.

The man had an ashy pallor. Again he took a step forward, and another, partly dragging the chair, which, when finally released, fell upon the floor with a crash. The man groaned; the snake made neither sound nor motion, but its eyes were two dazzling suns. The reptile itself was wholly concealed by them. They gave off enlarging rings of rich and vivid colours, which at their greatest

expansion successively vanished like soap bubbles; they seemed to approach his very face, and anon were an immeasurable distance away. He heard, somewhere, the continuous throbbing of a great drum, with desultory bursts of far music, inconceivably sweet, like the tones of an æolian harp. He knew it for the sunrise melody of Memnon's statue, and thought he stood in the Nileside reeds, hearing, with exalted sense, that immortal anthem through the silence of the centuries.

The music ceased; rather, it became by insensible degrees the distant roll of a retreating thunderstorm. A landscape, glittering with sun and rain, stretched before him, arched with a vivid rainbow, framing in its giant curve a hundred visible cities. In the middle distance a vast serpent, wearing a crown, reared its head out of its voluminous convolutions and looked at him with his dead mother's eyes. Suddenly this enchanting landscape seemed to rise swiftly upward, like the drop-scene at a theatre, and vanished in a blank. Something struck him a hard blow upon the face and breast. He had fallen to the floor; the blood ran from his broken nose and his bruised lips. For a moment he was dazed and stunned, and lay with closed eyes, his face against the floor. In a few moments he had recovered, and then realised that his fall, by withdrawing his eyes, had broken the spell which held him. He felt that now, by keeping his gaze averted, he would be able to retreat. But the thought of the serpent within a



few feet of his head, yet unseen—perhaps in the very act of springing upon him and throwing its coils about his throat—was too horrible. He lifted his head, stared again into those baleful eyes, and was again in bondage.

The snake had not moved, and appeared somewhat to have lost its power upon the imagination; the gorgeous illusions of a few moments before were not repeated. Beneath that flat and brainless brow its black, beady eyes simply glittered, as at first, with an expression unspeakably malignant. It was as if the creature, knowing its triumph assured, had determined to practise no more alluring wiles.

Now ensued a fearful scene. The man, prone upon the floor, within a yard of his enemy, raised the upper part of his body upon his elbows, his head thrown back, his legs extended to their full length. His face was white between its gout of blood; his eyes were strained open to their uttermost expansion. There was froth upon his lips; it dropped off in flakes. Strong convulsions ran through his body, making almost serpentine undulations. He bent himself at the waist, shifting his legs from side to side. And every movement left him a little nearer to the snake. He thrust his hands forward to brace himself back, yet constantly advanced upon his elbows.

## IV

Dr. Druring and his wife sat in the library. The scientist was in rare good humour.

‘I have just obtained, by exchange with another collector,’ he said, ‘a splendid specimen of the *ophiophagus*.’

‘And what may that be?’ the lady inquired with a somewhat languid interest.

‘Why, bless my soul, what profound ignorance! My dear, a man who ascertains after marriage that his wife does not know Greek, is entitled to a divorce. The *ophiophagus* is a snake which eats other snakes.’

‘I hope it will eat all yours,’ she said, absently shifting the lamp. ‘But how does it get the other snakes? By charming them, I suppose.’

‘That is just like you, dear,’ said the doctor, with an affection of petulance. ‘You know how irritating to me is any allusion to that vulgar superstition about the snake’s power of fascination.’

The conversation was interrupted by a mighty cry, which rang through the silent house like the voice of a demon shouting in a tomb! Again and yet again it sounded, with terrible distinctness. They sprang to their feet, the man confused, the lady pale and speechless with fright. Almost before the echoes of the last cry had died away, the doctor was out of the room, springing up the staircase two steps at a time. In the corridor, in front of Brayton’s chamber, he met some servants who had come

from the upper floor. Together they rushed at the door without knocking. It was unfastened and gave way. Brayton lay upon his stomach on the floor, dead. His head and arms were partly concealed under the foot-rail of the bed. They pulled the body away, turning it upon the back. The face was daubed with blood and froth, the eyes were wide open, staring—a dreadful sight!

‘Died in a fit,’ said the scientist, bending his knee and placing his hand upon the heart. While in that position, he happened to glance under the bed. ‘Good God!’ he added, ‘how did this thing get in here?’

He reached under the bed, pulled out the snake, and flung it, still coiled, to the centre of the room, whence, with a harsh, shuffling sound, it slid across the polished floor till stopped by the wall, where it lay without motion. It was a stuffed snake; its eyes were two shoe buttons.



## A HOLY TERROR

THERE was an entire lack of interest in the latest arrival at Hurdy-Gurdy. He was not even christened with the picturesquely descriptive nickname which is so frequently a mining camp's word of welcome to the new-comer. In almost any other camp thereabout this circumstance would of itself have secured him some such appellation as 'The White-headed Conundrum,' or 'No Sarvey'—an expression naively supposed to suggest to quick intelligences the Spanish *quien sabe*. He came without provoking a ripple of concern upon the social surface of Hurdy-Gurdy—a place which, to the general Californian contempt of men's personal antecedents superadded a local indifference of its own. The time was long past when it was of any importance who came there, or if anybody came. No one was living at Hurdy-Gurdy.

Two years before, the camp had boasted a stirring population of two or three thousand males, and not fewer than a dozen females. A majority of the former had done a few weeks' earnest work in demonstrating, to the disgust of the latter, the singu-

larly mendacious character of the person whose ingenious tales of rich gold deposits had lured them thither—work, by the way, in which there was as little mental satisfaction as pecuniary profit; for a bullet from the pistol of a public-spirited citizen had put that imaginative gentleman beyond the reach of aspersion on the third day of the camp's existence. Still, his fiction had a certain foundation in fact, and many had lingered a considerable time in and about Hurdy-Gurdy, though now all had been long gone.

But they had left ample evidence of their sojourn. From the point where Injun Creek falls into the Rio San Juan Smith, up along both banks of the former into the cañon whence it emerges, extended a double row of forlorn shanties that seemed about to fall upon one another's neck to bewail their desolation; while about an equal number appeared to have straggled up the slope on either hand, and perched themselves upon commanding eminences, whence they craned forward to get a good view of the affecting scene. Most of these habitations were emaciated, as by famine, to the condition of mere skeletons, about which clung unlovely tatters of what might have been skin, but was really canvas. The little valley itself, torn and gashed by pick and shovel, was unhandsome, with long, bending lines of decaying flume resting here and there upon the summits of sharp ridges, and stiling awkwardly across the interspaces upon unhewn poles. The whole place presented that raw and forbidding aspect of arrested



development which is a new country's substitute for the solemn grace of ruin wrought by time. Whenever there remained a patch of the original soil, a rank overgrowth of weeds and brambles had spread upon the scene, and from its dank, unwholesome shades the visitor curious in such matters might have obtained numberless souvenirs of the camp's former glory—fellowless boots mantled with green mould and plethoric of rotting leaves; an occasional old felt hat; desultory remnants of a flannel shirt; sardine boxes inhumanly mutilated, and a surprising profusion of black bottles, distributed with a truly catholic impartiality everywhere.

## II

The man who had now rediscovered Hurdy-Gurdy was evidently not curious as to its archæology. Nor, as he looked about him upon the dismal evidences of wasted work and broken hopes, their dispiriting significance accentuated by the ironical pomp of a cheap gilding by the rising sun, did he supplement his sigh of weariness by one of sensibility. He simply removed from the back of his tired burro a miner's outfit a trifle larger than the animal itself, picketed that creature, and, selecting a hatchet from his kit, moved off at once across the dry bed of Injun Creek to the top of a low, gravelly hill beyond.

Stepping across a prostrate fence of brush and boards, he picked up one of the latter, split it into

five parts, and sharpened them at one end. He then began a kind of search, occasionally stooping to examine something with close attention. At last his patient scrutiny appeared to be rewarded with success, for he suddenly erected his figure to its full height, made a gesture of satisfaction, pronounced the word 'Scarry,' and at once strode away, with long, equal steps, which he counted, then stopped and drove one of his stakes into the earth. He then looked carefully about him, measured off a number of paces over a singularly uneven ground, and hammered in another. Pacing off twice the distance at a right angle to his former course, he drove down a third, and, repeating the process, sank home the fourth, and then a fifth. This he split at the top, and in the cleft inserted an old letter envelope, covered with an intricate system of pencil tracks. In short, he staked off a hill-claim in strict accordance with the local mining laws of Hurdy-Gurdy, and put up the customary notice.

It is necessary to explain that one of the adjuncts to Hurdy-Gurdy—one to which that metropolis became afterward itself an adjunct—was a cemetery. In the first week of the camp's existence this had been thoughtfully laid out by a committee of citizens. The day after had been signalled by a debate between two members of the committee, with reference to a more eligible site, and on the third day the necropolis was inaugurated by a double funeral. As the camp had waned the cemetery had waxed;

and long before the ultimate inhabitant, victorious alike over the insidious malaria and the forthright revolver, had turned the tail of his pack-ass upon Injun Creek, the outlying settlement had become a populous if not popular suburb. And now, when the town was fallen into the sere and yellow leaf of an unlovely senility, the graveyard—though somewhat marred by time and circumstance, and not altogether exempt from innovations in grammar and experiments in orthography, to say nothing of the devastating coyote—answered the humble needs of its denizens with reasonable completeness. It comprised a generous two acres of ground, which, with commendable thrift but needless care, had been selected for its mineral unworth, contained two or three skeleton trees (one of which had a stout lateral branch from which a weather-wasted rope still significantly dangled), half a hundred gravelly mounds, a score of rude headboards displaying the literary peculiarities above mentioned, and a struggling colony of prickly pears. Altogether, God's Location, as with characteristic reverence it had been called, could justly boast of an indubitably superior quality of desolation. It was in the most thickly settled portion of this interesting *demesne* that Mr. Jefferson Doman staked off his claim. If in the prosecution of his design he should deem it expedient to remove any of the dead, they would have the right to be suitably re-interred.

## III

This Mr. Jefferson Doman was from Elizabeth-town, New Jersey, where, six years before, he had left his heart in the keeping of a golden-haired, demure-mannered young woman named Mary Matthews, as collateral security for his return to claim her hand.

‘I just *know* you’ll never get back alive—you never do succeed in anything,’ was the remark which illustrated Miss Matthews’ notion of what constituted success, and, incidentally, her view of the nature of encouragement. She added: ‘If you don’t I’ll go to California too. I can put the coins in little bags as you dig them out.’

This characteristically feminine theory of auriferous deposits did not commend itself to the masculine intelligence: it was Mr. Doman’s belief that gold was found in a liquid condition. He deprecated her intent with considerable enthusiasm, suppressed her sobs with a light hand upon her mouth, laughed in her eyes as he kissed away her tears, and, with a cheerful ‘Ta-ta,’ went to California to labour for her through the long, loveless years, with a strong heart, an alert hope, and a steadfast fidelity that never for a moment forgot what it was about. In the meantime Miss Matthews had granted a monopoly of her humble talent for sacking up coins to Mr. Jo Seeman, of New York, gambler, by whom it was better appreciated than her commanding genius for unsacking

and bestowing them upon his local rivals. Of this latter aptitude, indeed, he manifested his disapproval by an act which secured him the position of clerk of the prison laundry at Sing Sing, and for her the *sobriquet* of 'Split-faced Moll.' At about this time she wrote to Mr. Doman a touching letter of renunciation, inclosing her photograph to prove that she had no longer a right to indulge the dream of becoming Mrs. Doman, and recounting so graphically her fall from a horse that the staid bronco upon which Mr. Doman had ridden into Red Dog to get the letter, made vicarious atonement under the spur all the way back to camp. The letter failed in a signal way to accomplish its object; the fidelity which had before been to Mr. Doman a matter of love and duty, was thenceforth a matter of honour also; and the photograph, showing the once pretty face sadly disfigured as by the slash of a knife, was duly instated in his affections, and its more comely predecessor treated with contumelious neglect. On being apprised of this, Miss Matthews, it is only fair to say, appeared less surprised than from the apparently low estimate of Mr. Doman's generosity which the tone of her former letter attested, one would naturally have expected her to be. Soon after, however, her letters grew infrequent, and then ceased altogether.

But Mr. Doman had another correspondent, Mr. Barney Bree, of Hurdy-Gurdy, formerly of Red Dog. This gentleman, although a notable figure among miners, was not a miner. His knowledge of mining

consisted mainly in a marvellous command of its slang, to which he made copious contributions, enriching its vocabulary with a wealth of extraordinary phrases more remarkable for their aptness than their refinement, and which impressed the unlearned 'tender-foot' with a lively sense of the profundity of their inventor's acquirements. When not entertaining a circle of admiring auditors from San Francisco or the East he could commonly be found pursuing the comparatively obscure industry of sweeping out the various dance-houses and purifying the spittoons.

Barney had apparently but two passions in life—love of Jefferson Doman, who had once been of some service to him, and love of whisky, which certainly had not. He had been among the first in the rush to Hurdy-Gurdy, but had not prospered, and had sunk by degrees to the position of gravedigger. This was not a vocation, but Barney in a desultory way turned his trembling hand to it whenever some local misunderstanding at the card-table and his own partial recovery from a prolonged debauch occurred coincidently in point of time. One day Mr. Doman received, at Red Dog, a letter with the simple postmark, 'Hurdy, Cal.,' and being occupied with another matter, carelessly thrust it into a chink of his cabin for future perusal. Some two years later it was accidentally dislodged, and he read it. It ran as follows:—



‘HURDY, June 6.

‘FRIEND JEFF: I’ve hit her hard in the bone-yard. She’s blind and lousy. I’m on the divvy—that’s me, and mum’s my lay till you toot.

‘Yours, BARNEY.

‘P.S.—I’ve clayed her with Scarry.’

With some knowledge of the general mining camp *argot* and of Mr. Bree’s private system for the communication of ideas, Mr. Doman had no difficulty in understanding by this uncommon epistle that Barney, while performing his duty as gravedigger, had uncovered a quartz ledge with no outcroppings; that it was visibly rich in free gold; that moved by considerations of friendship, he was willing to accept Mr. Doman as a partner, and, pending that gentleman’s declaration of his will in the matter, would discreetly keep the discovery a secret. From the postscript it was plainly inferable that, in order to conceal the treasure, he had buried above it the mortal part of a person named Scarry.

From subsequent events, as related to Mr. Doman at Red Dog, it would appear that before taking this precaution Mr. Bree had the thrift to remove a modest competency of the gold; at any rate, it was about that time that he entered upon that memorable series of potations and treatings which is still one of the cherished traditions of the San Juan Smith country, and is spoken of with respect as far away as Ghost Rock and Lone Hand. At its con-

clusion, some former citizens of Hurdy-Gurdy, for whom he had performed the last kindly office at the cemetery, made room for him among them, and he rested well.

#### IV

Having finished staking off his claim, Mr. Doman walked back to the centre of it and stood again at the spot where his search among the graves had expired in the exclamation, 'Scarry.' He bent again over the headboard which bore that name, and, as if to reinforce the senses of sight and hearing, ran his forefinger along the rudely-carved letters, and re-erecting himself, appended orally to the simple inscription the shockingly forthright epitaph, 'She was a holy terror!'

Had Mr. Doman been required to make these words good with proof—as, considering their somewhat censorious character, he doubtless should have been—he would have found himself embarrassed by the absence of reputable witnesses, and hearsay evidence would have been the best he could command. At the time when Scarry had been prevalent in the mining camps thereabout—when, as the editor of the *Hurdy Herald* would have phrased it, she was 'in the plentitude of her power'—Mr. Doman's fortunes had been at a low ebb and he had led the vagrantly laborious life of a prospector. His time had been mostly spent in the mountains, now with one companion, now with another. It was from

the admiring recitals of these casual partners, fresh from the various camps, that his judgment of Scarry had been made up; himself had never had the doubtful advantage of her acquaintance and the precarious distinction of her favour. And when, finally, on the termination of her perverse career at Hurdy-Gurdy, he had read in a chance copy of the *Herald* her column-long obituary (written by the local humourist of that lively sheet in the highest style of his art), Doman had paid to her memory and to her historiographer's genius the tribute of a smile, and chivalrously forgotten her. Standing now at the grave-side of this mountain Messalina, he recalled the leading events of her turbulent career, as he had heard them celebrated at his various camp-fires, and, perhaps with an unconscious attempt at self-justification, repeated that she was a holy terror, and sank his pick into her grave up to the handle. At that moment a raven, which had silently settled upon a branch of the blasted tree above his head, solemnly snapped its beak and uttered its mind about the matter with an approving croak.

Pursuing his discovery of free gold with great zeal, which he probably credited to his conscience as a gravedigger, Mr. Barney Bree had made an unusually deep sepulchre, and it was near sunset before Mr. Doman, labouring with the leisurely deliberation of one who has a 'dead sure thing' and no fear of an adverse claimant's enforcement of a prior right, reached the coffin and uncovered it. When

he had done so, he was confronted by a difficulty for which he had made no provision: the coffin—a mere flat shell of not very well-preserved redwood boards, apparently—had no handles, and it filled the entire bottom of the excavation. The best he could do without violating the decent sanctities of the situation, was to make the excavation sufficiently longer to enable him to stand at the head of the casket, and, getting his powerful hands underneath, erect it upon its narrower end; and this he proceeded to do. The approach of night quickened his efforts. He had no thought of abandoning his task at this stage, to resume it on the morrow under more advantageous conditions. The feverish stimulation of cupidity and the fascination of terror held him to his dismal work with an iron authority. He no longer idled, but wrought with a terrible zeal. His head uncovered, his upper garments discarded, his shirt opened at the neck and thrown back from his breast, down which ran sinuous rills of perspiration, this hardy and impenitent gold-getter and grave-robber toiled with a giant energy that almost dignified the character of his horrible purpose, and when the sun-fringes had burned themselves out along the crest-line of the western hills, and the full moon had climbed out of the shadows that lay along the purple plain, he had erected the coffin upon its foot, where it stood propped against the end of the open grave. Then, as the man, standing up to his neck in the earth at the opposite extreme of the excavation,

looked at the coffin upon which the moonlight now fell with a full illumination, he was thrilled with a sudden terror to observe upon it the startling apparition of a dark human head—the shadow of his own. For a moment this simple and natural circumstance unnerved him. The noise of his laboured breathing frightened him, and he tried to still it, but his bursting lungs would not be denied. Then, laughing half audibly and wholly without spirit, he began making movements of his head from side to side, in order to compel the apparition to repeat them. He found a comforting reassurance in asserting his command over his own shadow. He was temporising, making, with unconscious prudence, a dilatory opposition to an impending catastrophe. He felt that invisible forces of evil were closing in upon him, and he parleyed for time with the Inevitable.

He now observed in succession several extraordinary circumstances. The surface of the coffin upon which his eyes were fastened was not flat; it presented two distinct ridges, one longitudinal and the other transverse. Where these intersected at the widest part, there was a corroded metallic plate that reflected the moonlight with a dismal lustre. Along the outer edges of the coffin, at long intervals, were rusteaten heads of nails. This frail product of the carpenter's art had been put into the grave the wrong side up!

Perhaps it was one of the humours of the camp—a practical manifestation of the facetious spirit that

had found literary expression in the topsy-turvy obituary notice from the pen of Hurdy-Gurdy's great humourist. Perhaps it had some occult personal signification impenetrable to understandings uninstructed in local traditions. A more charitable hypothesis is that it was owing to a misadventure on the part of Mr. Barney Bree, who, making the interment unassisted, either by choice for the conservation of his golden secret, or through public apathy, had committed a blunder which he was afterward unable or unconcerned to rectify. However it had come about, poor Scarry had indubitably been put into the earth face downward.

When terror and absurdity make alliance, the effect is frightful. This strong-hearted and daring man, this hardy nightworker among the dead, this defiant antagonist of darkness and desolation, succumbed to a ridiculous surprise. He was smitten with a thrilling chill—shivered, and shook his massive shoulders as if to throw off an icy hand. He no longer breathed, and the blood in his veins, unable to abate its impetus, surged hotly beneath his cold skin. Unleavened with oxygen, it mounted to his head and congested his brain. His physical functions had gone over to the enemy; his very heart was arrayed against him. He did not move; he could not have cried out. He needed but a coffin to be dead—as dead as the death that confronted him with only the length of an open grave and the thickness of a rotting plank between.



Then, one by one, his senses returned: the tide of terror that had overwhelmed his faculties began to recede. But with the return of his senses he became singularly unconscious of the object of his fear. He saw the moonlight gilding the coffin, but no longer the coffin that it gilded. Raising his eyes and turning his head, he noted, curiously and with surprise, the black branches of the dead tree, and tried to estimate the length of the weatherworn rope that dangled from its ghostly hand. The monotonous barking of distant coyotes affected him as something he had heard years ago in a dream. An owl flapped awkwardly above him on noiseless wings, and he tried to forecast the direction of its flight when it should encounter the cliff that reared its illuminated front a mile away. His hearing took account of a gopher's stealthy tread in the shadow of the cactus. He was intensely observant; his senses were all alert; but he saw not the coffin. As one can gaze at the sun until it looks black and then vanishes, so his mind, having exhausted its capacities of dread, was no longer conscious of the separate existence of anything dreadful. The Assassin was cloaking the sword.

It was during this lull in the battle that he became sensible of a faint, sickening odour. At first he thought it was that of a rattlesnake, and involuntarily tried to look about his feet. They were nearly invisible in the gloom of the grave. A hoarse, gurgling sound, like the death-rattle in a human throat,

seemed to come out of the sky, and a moment later a great, black, angular shadow, like the same sound made visible, dropped curving from the topmost branch of the spectral tree, fluttered for an instant before his face, and sailed fiercely away into the mist along the creek. It was a raven. The incident recalled him to a sense of the situation, and again his eyes sought the upright coffin, now illuminated by the moon for half its length. He saw the gleam of the metallic plate, and tried without moving to decipher the inscription. Then he fell to speculating upon what was behind it. His creative imagination presented him a vivid picture. The planks no longer seemed an obstacle to his vision, and he saw the livid corpse of the dead woman, standing in grave-clothes, and staring vacantly at him, with lidless, shrunken eyes. The lower jaw was fallen, the upper lip drawn away from the uncovered teeth. He could make out a mottled pattern on the hollow cheeks—the maculations of decay. By some mysterious process, his mind reverted for the first time that day to the photograph of Mary Matthews. He contrasted its blonde beauty with the forbidding aspect of this dead face—the most beloved object that he knew with the most hideous that he could conceive.

The Assassin now advanced, and, displaying the blade, laid it against the victim's throat. That is to say, the man became at first dimly, then definitely, aware of an impressive coincidence—a relation—a parallel, between the face on the card and the name

on the head-board. The one was disfigured, the other described a disfiguration. The thought took hold of him and shook him. It transformed the face that his imagination had created behind the coffin lid ; the contrast became a resemblance ; the resemblance grew to identity. Remembering the many descriptions of Scarry's personal appearance that he had heard from the gossips of his camp-fire, he tried with imperfect success to recall the exact nature of the disfiguration that had given the woman her ugly name ; and what was lacking in his memory, fancy supplied, stamping it with the validity of conviction. In the maddening attempt to recall such scraps of the woman's history as he had heard, the muscles of his arms and hands were strained to a painful tension, as by an effort to lift a great weight. His body writhed and twisted with the exertion. The tendons of his neck stood out as tense as whipcords, and his breath came in short sharp gasps. The catastrophe could not be much longer delayed, or the agony of anticipation would leave nothing to be done by the *coup de grâce* of verification. The scarred face behind the coffin lid would slay him through the wood.

A movement of the coffin calmed him. It came forward to within a foot of his face, growing visibly larger as it approached. The rusted metallic plate, with an inscription illegible in the moonlight, looked him steadily in the eye. Determined not to shrink, he tried to brace his shoulders more firmly against the end of the excavation, and nearly fell backward

in the attempt. There was nothing to support him ; he had advanced upon his enemy, clutching the heavy knife that he had drawn from his belt. The coffin had not moved, and he smiled to think it could not retreat. Lifting his knife, he struck the heavy hilt against the metal plate with all his power. There was a sharp, ringing percussion, and with a dull clatter the whole decayed coffin lid broke in pieces and came away, falling about his feet. The quick and the dead were face to face—the frenzied, shrieking man—the woman standing tranquil in her silences. She was a holy terror !

## V

Some months later a party of men and women belonging to the highest social circles of San Francisco passed through Hurdy-Gurdy on their way to the Yosemite Valley by a new trail. They halted there for dinner, and pending its preparation, explored the desolate camp. One of the party had been at Hurdy-Gurdy in the days of its glory. He had, indeed, been one of its prominent citizens ; and it used to be said that more money passed over his faro table in any one night than over those of all his competitors in a week ; but being now a millionaire engaged in greater enterprises, he did not deem these early successes of sufficient importance to merit the distinction of remark. His invalid wife, a lady famous in San Francisco for the costly nature of her entertainments

heard, a light, soft step—another—sounds as of bare feet upon the floor!

He was terrified beyond the power to cry out or move. Perforce he waited—waited there in the darkness through centuries of such dread as one may know yet live to tell. He tried vainly to speak the dead woman's name, vainly to stretch forth his hand across the table to learn if she were there. His throat was powerless, his arms and hands were like lead. Then occurred something most frightful. Some heavy body seemed hurled against the table with an impetus that pushed it against his breast so sharply as nearly to overthrow him, and at the same instant he heard and felt the fall of something upon the floor with so violent a thump that the whole house was shaken by the impact. Then ensued a scuffling and a confusion of sounds impossible to describe. Murlock had risen to his feet, and terror had by excess forfeited control of his faculties. He flung his hands upon the table. Nothing was there!

There is a point at which terror may turn to madness; and madness incites to action. With no definite intent, from no motive but the wayward impulse of a madman, Murlock sprang to the wall, and with a little groping seized his loaded rifle, and without aim discharged it. By the flash which lit up the room with a vivid illumination, he saw an enormous panther dragging the dead woman toward the window, its teeth fixed in her throat. Then

there was darkness blacker than before, and silence; and when he returned to consciousness the sun was high and the woods vocal with songs of birds.

The body lay near the window, where the beast had left it when frightened away by the flash and report of the rifle. The clothing was deranged, the long hair in disorder, the limbs lay anyhow. From the throat, dreadfully lacerated, had issued a pool of blood not yet entirely coagulated. The ribbon with which he had bound the wrists was broken; the hands were tightly clenched. Between the teeth was a fragment of the animal's ear.



## THE MIDDLE TOE OF THE RIGHT FOOT

### I

It is well known that the old Manton house is haunted. In all the rural district near about, and even in the town of Marshall, a mile away, not one person of unbiassed mind entertains a doubt of it; incredulity is confined to those opinionated people who will be called 'cranks' as soon as the useful word shall have penetrated the intellectual demesne of the Marshall *Advance*. The evidence that the house is haunted is of two kinds: the testimony of disinterested witnesses who have had ocular proof, and that of the house itself. The former may be disregarded and ruled out on any of the various grounds of objection which may be urged against it by the ingenious; but facts within the observation of all are fundamental and controlling.

In the first place, the Manton house has been unoccupied by mortals for more than ten years, and with its outbuildings is slowly falling into decay—a circumstance which in itself the judicious will hardly venture to ignore. It stands a little way off the loneliest reach of the Marshall and Harriston road, in an opening which was once a farm and is still dis-

figured with strips of rotting fence and half covered with brambles overrunning a stony and sterile soil long unacquainted with the plough. The house itself is in tolerably good condition, though badly weather-stained and in dire need of attention from the glazier, the smaller male population of the region having attested in the manner of its kind its disapproval of dwellings without dwellers. The house is two stories in height, nearly square, its front pierced by a single doorway flanked on each side by a window boarded up to the very top. Corresponding windows above, not protected, serve to admit light and rain to the rooms of the upper floor. Grass and weeds grow pretty rankly all about, and a few shade trees, somewhat the worse for wind and leaning all in one direction, seem to be making a concerted effort to run away. In short, as the Marshall town humourist explained in the columns of the *Advance*, 'the proposition that the Manton house is badly haunted is the only logical conclusion from the premises.' The fact that in this dwelling Mr. Manton thought it expedient one night some ten years ago to rise and cut the throats of his wife and two small children, removing at once to another part of the country, has no doubt done its share in directing public attention to the fitness of the place for supernatural phenomena.

To this house, one summer evening, came four men in a waggon. Three of them promptly alighted, and the one who had been driving hitched the team

to the only remaining post of what had been a fence. The fourth remained seated in the waggon. 'Come,' said one of his companions, approaching him, while the others moved away in the direction of the dwelling—'this is the place.'

The man addressed was deathly pale and trembled visibly. 'By God!' he said harshly, 'this is a trick, and it looks to me as if you were in it.'

'Perhaps I am,' the other said, looking him straight in the face and speaking in a tone which had something of contempt in it. 'You will remember, however, that the choice of place was, with your own assent, left to the other side. Of course if you are afraid of spooks——'

'I am afraid of nothing,' the man interrupted with another oath, and sprang to the ground. The two then joined the others at the door, which one of them had already opened with some difficulty, caused by rust of lock and hinge. All entered. Inside it was dark, but the man who had unlocked the door produced a candle and matches and made a light. He then unlocked a door on their right as they stood in the passage. This gave them entrance to a large, square room, which the candle but dimly lighted. The floor had a thick carpeting of dust, which partly muffled their footfalls. Cobwebs were in the angles of the walls and depended from the ceiling like strips of rotting lace, making undulatory movements in the disturbed air. The room had two windows in adjoining sides, but from neither could

anything be seen except the rough inner surfaces of boards a few inches from the glass. There was no fireplace, no furniture; there was nothing. Besides the cobwebs and the dust, the four men were the only objects there which were not a part of the architecture. Strange enough they looked in the yellow light of the candle. The one who had so reluctantly alighted was especially 'spectacular'—he might have been called sensational. He was of middle age, heavily built, deep chested and broad-shouldered. Looking at his figure, one would have said that he had a giant's strength; at his face, that he would use it like a giant. He was clean shaven, his hair rather closely cropped and grey. His low forehead was seamed with wrinkles above the eyes, and over the nose these became vertical. The heavy black brows followed the same law, saved from meeting only by an upward turn at what would otherwise have been the point of contact. Deeply sunken beneath these, glowed in the obscure light a pair of eyes of uncertain colour, but, obviously enough, too small. There was something forbidding in their expression, which was not bettered by the cruel mouth and wide jaw. The nose was well enough, as noses go; one does not expect much of noses. All that was sinister in the man's face seemed accentuated by an unnatural pallor—he appeared altogether bloodless.

The appearance of the other men was sufficiently commonplace: they were such persons as one meets

and forgets that he met. All were younger than the man described, between whom and the eldest of the others, who stood apart, there was apparently no kindly feeling. They avoided looking at one another.

‘Gentlemen,’ said the man holding the candle and keys, ‘I believe everything is right. Are you ready, Mr. Rosser?’

The man standing apart from the group bowed and smiled.

‘And you, Mr. Grossmith?’

The heavy man bowed and scowled.

‘You will please remove your outer clothing.’

Their hats, coats, waistcoats, and neckwear were soon removed and thrown outside the door, in the passage. The man with the candle now nodded, and the fourth man—he who had urged Mr. Grossmith to leave the waggon—produced from the pocket of his overcoat two long, murderous-looking bowie knives, which he drew from the scabbards.

‘They are exactly alike,’ he said, presenting one to each of the two principals—for by this time the dumbest observer would have understood the nature of this meeting. It was to be a duel to the death.

Each combatant took a knife, examined it critically near the candle and tested the strength of blade and handle across his lifted knee. Their persons were then searched in turn, each by the second of the other.

‘If it is agreeable to you, Mr. Grossmith,’ said

the man holding the light, 'you will place yourself in that corner.'

He indicated the angle of the room farthest from the door, to which Grossmith retired, his second parting from him with a grasp of the hand which had nothing of cordiality in it. In the angle nearest the door Mr. Rosser stationed himself, and, after a whispered consultation, his second left him, joining the other near the door. At that moment the candle was suddenly extinguished, leaving all in profound darkness. This may have been done by a draught from the open door; whatever the cause, the effect was appalling!

'Gentlemen,' said a voice which sounded strangely unfamiliar in the altered condition affecting the relations of the senses, 'gentlemen, you will not move until you hear the closing of the outer door.'

A sound of trampling ensued, the closing of the inner door; and finally the outer one closed with a concussion which shook the entire building.

A few minutes later a belated farmer's boy met a waggon which was being driven furiously toward the town of Marshall. He declared that behind the two figures on the front seat stood a third with its hands upon the bowed shoulders of the others, who appeared to struggle vainly to free themselves from its grasp. This figure, unlike the others, was clad in white, and had undoubtedly boarded the waggon as it passed the haunted house. As the lad could boast a considerable former experience with the



supernatural thereabout, his word had the weight justly due to the testimony of an expert. The story eventually appeared in the *Advance*, with some slight literary embellishments and a concluding intimation that the gentlemen referred to would be allowed the use of the paper's columns for their version of the night's adventure. But the privilege remained without a claimant.

## II

The events which led up to this 'duel in the dark' were simple enough. One evening three young men of the town of Marshall were sitting in a quiet corner of the porch of the village hotel, smoking and discussing such matters as three educated young men of a Southern village would naturally find interesting. Their names were King, Sancher, and Rosser. At a little distance, within easy hearing but taking no part in the conversation, sat a fourth. He was a stranger to the others. They merely knew that on his arrival by the stage coach that afternoon he had written in the hotel register the name Robert Grossmith. He had not been observed to speak to anyone except the hotel clerk. He seemed, indeed, singularly fond of his own company—or, as the *personnel* of the *Advance* expressed it, 'grossly addicted to evil associations.' But then it should be said in justice to the stranger that the *personnel* was himself of a too convivial disposition fairly to judge one differently gifted, and

had, moreover, experienced a slight rebuff in an effort at an 'interview.'

'I hate any kind of deformity in a woman,' said King, 'whether natural or—or acquired. I have a theory that any physical defect has its correlative mental and moral defect.'

'I infer, then,' said Rosser, gravely, 'that a lady lacking the advantage of a nose would find the struggle to become Mrs. King an arduous enterprise.'

'Of course you may put it that way,' was the reply; 'but, seriously, I once threw over a most charming girl on learning, quite accidentally, that she had suffered amputation of a toe. My conduct was brutal, if you like, but if I had married that girl I should have been miserable and should have made her so.'

'Whereas,' said Sancher, with a light laugh, 'by marrying a gentleman of more liberal views she escaped with a cut throat.'

'Ah, you know to whom I refer! Yes, she married Manton, but I don't know about his liberality; I'm not sure but he cut her throat because he discovered that she lacked that excellent thing in woman, the middle toe of the right foot.'

'Look at that chap!' said Rosser in a low voice, his eyes fixed upon the stranger.

That person was obviously listening intently to the conversation.

'Damn his impudence!' whispered King, 'what ought we to do?'

‘That’s an easy one,’ Rosser replied, rising. ‘Sir,’ he continued, addressing the stranger, ‘I think it would be better if you would remove your chair to the other end of the verandah. The presence of gentlemen is evidently an unfamiliar situation to you.’

The man sprang to his feet and strode forward with clenched hands, his face white with rage. All were now standing. Sancher stepped between the belligerents.

‘You are hasty and unjust,’ he said to Rosser; ‘this gentleman has done nothing to deserve such language.’

But Rosser would not withdraw a word. By the custom of the country and the time, there could be but one outcome to the quarrel.

‘I demand the satisfaction due to a gentleman,’ said the stranger, who had become more calm. ‘I have not an acquaintance in this region. Perhaps you, sir,’ bowing to Sancher, ‘will be kind enough to represent me in this matter.’

Sancher accepted the trust—somewhat reluctantly, it must be confessed, for the man’s appearance and manner were not at all to his liking. King, who during the colloquy had hardly removed his eyes from the stranger’s face, and had not spoken a word, consented with a nod to act for Rosser, and the upshot of it was that, the principals having retired, a meeting was arranged for the next evening. The nature of the arrangements has been already

disclosed. The duel with knives in a dark room was once a commoner feature of South-western life than it is likely to be again. How thin a veneering of 'chivalry' covered the essential brutality of the code under which such encounters were possible, we shall see.

### III

In the blaze of a midsummer noonday, the old Manton house was hardly true to its traditions. It was of the earth, earthy. The sunshine caressed it warmly and affectionately, with evident unconsciousness of its bad reputation. The grass greening all the expanse in its front seemed to grow, not rankly, but with a natural and joyous exuberance, and the weeds blossomed quite like plants. Full of charming lights and shadows, and populous with pleasant-voiced birds, the neglected shade trees no longer struggled to run away, but bent reverently beneath their burdens of sun and song. Even in the glassless upper windows was an expression of peace and contentment, due to the light within. Over the stony fields the visible heat danced with a lively tremor incompatible with the gravity which is an attribute of the supernatural.

Such was the aspect under which the place presented itself to Sheriff Adams and two other men who had come out from Marshall to look at it. One of these men was Mr. King, the sheriff's deputy; the other, whose name was Brewer, was a brother of

the late Mrs. Manton. Under a beneficent law of the State relating to property which has been for a certain period abandoned by its owner, whose residence cannot be ascertained, the sheriff was the legal custodian of the Manton farm and the appurtenances thereunto belonging. His present visit was in mere perfunctory compliance with some order of a court in which Mr. Brewer had an action to get possession of the property as heir to his deceased sister. By a mere coincidence the visit was made on the day after the night that Deputy King had unlocked the house for another and very different purpose. His presence now was not of his own choosing: he had been ordered to accompany his superior, and at the moment could think of nothing more prudent than simulated alacrity in obedience. He had intended going anyhow, but in other company.

Carelessly opening the front door, which to his surprise was not locked, the sheriff was amazed to see, lying on the floor of the passage into which it opened, a confused heap of men's apparel. Examination showed it to consist of two hats, and the same number of coats, waistcoats, and scarves, all in a remarkably good state of preservation, albeit somewhat defiled by the dust in which they lay. Mr. Brewer was equally astonished, but Mr. King's emotion is not of record. With a new and lively interest in his own actions, the sheriff now unlatched and pushed open a door on the right, and the three entered. The room was apparently vacant—no; as

their eyes became accustomed to the dimmer light, something was visible in the farthest angle of the wall. It was a human figure—that of a man crouching close in the corner. Something in the attitude made the intruders halt when they had barely passed the threshold. The figure more and more clearly defined itself. The man was upon one knee, his back in the angle of the wall, his shoulders elevated to the level of his ears, his hands before his face, palms outward, the fingers spread and crooked like claws; the white face turned upward on the retracted neck had an expression of unutterable fright, the mouth half open, the eyes incredibly expanded. He was stone dead—dead of terror! Yet, with the exception of a knife, which had evidently fallen from his own hand, not another object was in the room.

In the thick dust which covered the floor were some confused footprints near the door and along the wall through which it opened. Along one of the adjoining walls, too, past the boarded-up windows, was the trail made by the man himself in reaching his corner. Instinctively in approaching the body the three men now followed that trail. The sheriff grasped one of the outthrown arms; it was as rigid as iron, and the application of a gentle force rocked the entire body without altering the relation of its parts. Brewer, pale with terror, gazed intently into the distorted face. ‘God of mercy!’ he suddenly cried, ‘it is Manton!’

‘You are right,’ said King, with an evident



attempt at calmness: 'I knew Manton. He then wore a full beard and his hair long, but this is he.'

He might have added: 'I recognised him when he challenged Rosser. I told Rosser and Sancher who he was before we played him this horrible trick. When Rosser left this dark room at our heels, forgetting his clothes in the excitement, and driving away with us in his shirt—all through the discreditable proceedings we knew whom we were dealing with, murderer and coward that he was!'

But nothing of this did Mr. King say. With his better light he was trying to penetrate the mystery of the man's death. That he had not once moved from the corner where he had been stationed, that his posture was that of neither attack nor defence, that he had dropped his weapon, that he had obviously perished of sheer terror of something that he *saw*—these were circumstances which Mr. King's disturbed intelligence could not rightly comprehend.

Groping in intellectual darkness for a clue to his maze of doubt, his gaze, directed mechanically downward, as is the way of one who ponders momentous matters, fell upon something which, there, in the light of day, and in the presence of living companions, struck him with an invincible terror. In the dust of years that lay thick upon the floor—leading from the door by which they had entered, straight across the room to within a yard of Manton's crouching corpse—were three parallel lines of footprints—light but definite impressions of bare feet,

the outer ones those of small children, the inner a woman's. From the point at which they ended they did not return; they pointed all one way. Brewer, who had observed them at the same moment, was leaning forward in an attitude of rapt attention, horribly pale.

‘Look at that!’ he cried, pointing with both hands at the nearest print of the woman's right foot, where she had apparently stopped and stood. ‘The middle toe is missing—it was Gertrude!’

Gertrude was the late Mrs. Manton, sister to Mr. Brewer.

and her exacting rigour with regard to the social position and antecedents of those who attended them, accompanied the expedition. During a stroll among the abandoned shanties of the abandoned camp, Mr. Porfer directed the attention of his wife and friends to a dead tree on a low hill beyond Injun Creek.

‘As I told you,’ he said, ‘I passed through this camp in 18—, and was told that no fewer than five men had been hanged here by Vigilantes at various times, and all on that tree. If I am not mistaken, a rope is dangling from it yet. Let us go over and see the place.’

Mr. Porfer did not add that the rope in question was perhaps the very one from whose fatal embrace his own neck had once had an escape so narrow that an hour’s delay in taking himself out of that region would have spanned it.

Proceeding leisurely down the creek to a convenient crossing, the party came upon the cleanly-picked skeleton of an animal, which Mr. Porfer, after due examination, pronounced to be that of an ass. The distinguishing ears were gone, but much of the inedible head had been spared by the beasts and birds, and the stout bridle of horsehair was intact, as was the riata, of similar material, connecting it with a picket pin still firmly sunken in the earth. The wooden and metallic elements of a miner’s kit lay near by. The customary remarks were made, cynical on the part of the gentlemen, sentimental and refined by the lady. A little later they stood by the

tree in the cemetery, and Mr. Porfer sufficiently unbent from his dignity to place himself beneath the rotten rope and confidently lay a coil of it about his neck, somewhat, it appeared, to his own satisfaction, but greatly to the horror of his wife, to whose sensibilities the performance gave a smart shock.

An exclamation from one of the party gathered them all about an open grave, at the bottom of which they saw a confused mass of human bones, and the broken remnants of a coffin. Wolves and buzzards had performed the last sad rites for pretty much all else. Two skulls were visible, and, in order to investigate this somewhat unusual redundancy, one of the younger gentlemen had the hardihood to spring into the grave and hand them up to another before Mrs. Porfer could indicate her marked disapproval of so shocking an act, which, nevertheless, she did with considerable feeling and in very choice words. Pursuing his search among the dismal débris at the bottom of the grave, the young gentleman next handed up a rusted coffin plate, with a rudely-cut inscription, which, with difficulty, Mr. Porfer deciphered and read aloud with an earnest and not altogether unsuccessful attempt at the dramatic effect which he deemed befitting to the occasion and his rhetorical abilities:

MANUELITA MURPHY.

Born at the Mission San Pedro—Died in

Hurdy-Gurdy,

Aged 47.

*Hell's full of such.*

In deference to the piety of the reader and the nerves of Mrs. Porfer's fastidious sisterhood of both sexes let us not touch upon the painful impression produced by this uncommon inscription, further than to say that the elocutionary powers of Mr. Porfer had never before met with such spontaneous and overwhelming recognition.

The next morsel that rewarded the ghoul in the grave was a long tangle of black hair, defiled with clay; but this was such an anti-climax that it received little attention. Suddenly, with a short exclamation and a gesture of excitement, the young man unearthed a fragment of greyish rock, and after a hurried inspection handed it up to Mr. Porfer. As the sunlight fell upon it, it glittered with a yellow lustre—it was thickly studded with gleaming points. Mr. Porfer snatched it, bent his head over it a moment, and threw it lightly away, with the simple remark:—

‘Iron pyrites—fool's gold.’

The young man in the discovery shaft was a trifle disconcerted, apparently.

Meanwhile Mrs. Porfer, unable longer to endure the disagreeable business, had walked back to the tree and seated herself at its root. While rearranging a tress of golden hair, which had slipped from its confinement, she was attracted by what appeared to be, and really was, the fragment of an old coat. Locking about to assure herself that so unladylike an act was not observed, she thrust her jewelled hand

into the exposed pocket, and drew out a mouldy pocket-book. Its contents were as follows:—

One bundle of letters, postmarked Elizabethtown, New Jersey.

One circle of blonde hair tied with a ribbon.

One photograph of a beautiful girl.

One ditto of same, singularly disfigured.

One name on back of photograph—‘Jefferson Doman.’

A few moments later a group of anxious gentlemen surrounded Mrs. Porfer as she sat motionless at the foot of the tree, her head dropped forward, her fingers clutching a crushed photograph. Her husband raised her head, exposing a face ghastly white, except the long, deforming cicatrice, familiar to all her friends, which no art could ever hide, and which now traversed the pallor of her countenance like a visible curse.

Mary Matthews Porfer had the bad luck to be dead.



## *AN INHABITANT OF CARCOSA*

For there be divers sorts of death—some wherein the body remaineth ; and in some it vanisheth quite away with the spirit. This commonly occurreth only in solitude (such is God's will) and, none seeing the end, we say the man is lost, or gone on a long journey—which indeed he hath ; but sometimes it hath happened in sight of many, as abundant testimony showeth. In one kind of death the spirit also dieth, and this it hath been known to do while yet the body was in vigour for many years. Sometimes, as is veritably attested, it dieth with the body, but after a season it is raised up again in that place that the body did decay.

PONDERING these words of Hali (whom God rest) and questioning their full meaning, as one who, having an intimation yet doubts if there be not something behind other than that which he has discerned, I noted not whither I had strayed until a sudden chill wind striking my face revived in me a sense of my surroundings. I observed with astonishment that everything seemed unfamiliar. On every side of me stretched a bleak and desolate expanse of plain, covered with a tall overgrowth of sere grass, which rustled and whistled in the autumn wind with heaven knows what mysterious and disquieting suggestion. Protruded at long intervals above it, stood strangely-

shaped and sombre-coloured rocks, which seemed to have an understanding with one another and to exchange looks of uncomfortable significance, as if they had reared their heads to watch the issue of some foreseen event. A few blasted trees here and there appeared as leaders in this malevolent conspiracy of silent expectation. The day, I thought, must be far advanced, though the sun was invisible; and although sensible that the air was raw and chill, my consciousness of that fact was rather mental than physical—I had no feeling of discomfort. Over all the dismal landscape a canopy of low, lead-coloured clouds hung like a visible curse. In everything there was a menace and a portent—a hint of crime, an intimation of doom. Bird, beast, or insect there was none. The wind sighed in the bare branches of the dead trees and the grey grass bent to whisper its dread secret to the earth; but no other sound or motion broke the awful repose of that dismal place.

I observed in the herbage a number of weather-worn stones, evidently shaped with tools. They were broken, covered with moss, and half sunken in the earth. Some lay prostrate, some leaned at various angles, none were vertical. They were obviously headstones of graves, though the graves themselves no longer existed as either mounds or depressions; the years had levelled all. Scattered here and there, more massive blocks showed where some pompous tomb or ambitious monument had

once flung its feeble defiance at oblivion. So old seemed these relics, these vestiges of vanity and memorials of affection and piety—so battered and worn and stained, so neglected, deserted, forgotten the place, that I could not help thinking myself the discoverer of the burial-ground of a prehistoric race of men—a nation whose very name was long extinct.

Filled with these reflections, I was for some time heedless of the sequence of my own experiences, but soon I thought, ‘How came I hither?’ A moment’s reflection seemed to make this all clear, and explain at the same time, though in a disquieting way, the singularly weird character with which my fancy had invested all that I saw and heard. I was ill. I remembered now how I had been prostrated by a sudden fever, and how my family had told me that in my periods of delirium I had constantly cried out for liberty and air, and had been held in bed to prevent my escape out-of-doors. Now I had eluded the vigilance of my attendants, and had wandered hither to—to where? I could not conjecture. Clearly I was at a considerable distance from the city where I dwelt—the ancient and famous city of Carcosa. No signs of human life were anywhere visible or audible; no rising smoke, no watchdog’s bark, no lowing of cattle, no shouts of children at play—nothing but this dismal burial-place, with its air of mystery and dread, due to my own disordered brain. Was I not becoming again delirious, there, beyond human aid?

Was it not indeed *all* an illusion of my madness? I called aloud the names of my wife and sons, reached out my hands in search of theirs, even as I walked among the crumbling stones and in the withered grass.

A noise behind me caused me to turn about. A wild animal—a lynx—was approaching. The thought came to me: If I break down here in the desert—if the fever returns and I fail, this beast will be at my throat. I sprang toward it, shouting. It trotted tranquilly by, within a hand's breadth of me, and disappeared behind a rock. A moment later a man's head appeared to rise out of the ground a short distance away. He was ascending the far slope of a low hill whose crest was hardly to be distinguished from the general level. His whole figure soon came into view against the background of grey cloud. He was half naked, half clad in skins. His hair was unkempt, his beard long and ragged. In one hand he carried a bow and arrow; the other held a blazing torch with a long trail of black smoke. He walked slowly and with caution, as if he feared falling into some open grave concealed by the tall grass. This strange apparition surprised but did not alarm, and, taking such a course as to intercept him, I met him almost face to face, accosting him with the salutation, 'God keep you!'

He gave no heed, nor did he arrest his pace.

'Good stranger,' I continued, 'I am ill and lost. Direct me, I beseech you, to Carcosa.'

The man broke into a barbarous chant in an unknown tongue, passing on and away. An owl on the branch of a decayed tree hooted dismally, and was answered by another in the distance. Looking upward I saw, through a sudden rift in the clouds, Aldebaran and the Hyades! In all this there was a hint of night—the lynx, the man with a torch, the owl. Yet I saw—I saw even the stars in absence of the darkness. I saw, but was apparently not seen nor heard. Under what awful spell did I exist?

I seated myself at the root of a great tree, seriously to consider what it was best to do. That I was mad I could no longer doubt, yet recognised a ground of doubt in the conviction. Of fever I had no trace. I had, withal, a sense of exhilaration and vigour altogether unknown to me—a feeling of mental and physical exaltation. My senses seemed all alert; I could feel the air as a ponderous substance, I could hear the silence.

A great root of the giant tree against whose trunk I leaned as I sat held inclosed in its grasp a slab of granite, a portion of which protruded into a recess formed by another root. The stone was thus partly protected from the weather, though greatly decomposed. Its edges were worn round, its corners eaten away, its face deeply furrowed and scaled. Glittering particles of mica were visible in the earth beneath it—vestiges of its decomposition. This stone had apparently marked the grave out of which the tree had sprung ages ago. The tree's

exacting roots had robbed the grave and made the stone a prisoner.

A sudden wind pushed some dry leaves and twigs from the uppermost face of the stone; I saw the low-relieved letters of an inscription and bent to read it. God in heaven! *my* name in full!—the date of *my* birth!—the date of *my* death!

A level shaft of rosy light illuminated the whole side of the tree as I sprang to my feet in terror. The sun was rising in the east. I stood between the tree and his broad red disk—no shadow darkened the trunk! A chorus of howling wolves saluted the dawn. I saw them sitting on their haunches, singly and in groups, on the summits of irregular mounds and tumuli, filling a half of my desert prospect and extending to the horizon; and then I knew that these were the ruins of the ancient and famous city of Carcosa.

---

Such are the facts imparted to the medium Bayrolles by the spirit Hoseib Alar Robardin.



## *THE BOARDED WINDOW*

IN 1830, only a few miles back from what is now the great city of Cincinnati, lay an immense and almost unbroken forest. The whole region was sparsely settled by people of the frontier—restless souls who no sooner had hewn fairly comfortable homes out of the wilderness and attained to that degree of prosperity which to-day we should call indigence than, impelled by some mysterious impulse of their nature, they abandoned all and pushed further westward, to encounter new perils and privations in the effort to regain comforts which they had voluntarily renounced. Many of them had already forsaken that region for the remoter settlements, but among those remaining was one who had been of those first arriving. He lived alone in a house of logs, surrounded on all sides by the great forest, of whose gloom and silence he seemed a part, for no one had ever known him to smile nor speak a needless word. His simple wants were supplied by the sale or barter of skins of wild animals in the river town, for not a thing did he grow upon the land which he might, if needful, have claimed by

right of undisturbed possession. There were evidences of 'improvement'—a few acres of ground immediately about the house had once been cleared of its trees, the decayed stumps of which were half concealed by the new growth that had been suffered to repair the ravage wrought by the axe at some distant day. Apparently the man's zeal for agriculture had burned with a failing flame, expiring in penitential ashes.

The little log house, with its chimney of sticks, its roof of warping clapboards weighted with traversing poles and its 'chinking' of clay, had a single door, and, directly opposite, a window. The latter, however, was boarded up—nobody could remember a time when it was not. And none knew why it was so closed; certainly not because of the occupant's dislike of light and air, for on those rare occasions when a hunter had passed that lonely spot, the recluse had commonly been seen sunning himself on his doorstep if heaven had provided sunshine for his need. I fancy there are few persons living to-day who ever knew the secret of that window, but I am one, as in due time you shall see.

The man's name was said to be Murlock. He was apparently seventy years old, actually about fifty. Something besides years had had a hand in his ageing. His hair and long, full beard were white, his grey, lustreless eyes sunken, his face singularly seamed with wrinkles, which appeared to belong to

two intersecting systems. In figure he was tall and spare, with a stoop of the shoulders—a burden bearer. I never saw him; these particulars I learned from my grandfather, from whom also I got the story when I was a lad. He had known him when living near by in that early day.

One day Mr. Murlock was found in his cabin, dead. It was not a time and place for coroners and newspapers, and I suppose it was agreed that he had died from natural causes or I should have been told, and should remember. I only know that, with what was probably a sense of the fitness of things, the body was buried near the cabin, alongside the grave of his wife, who had preceded him by so many years that local tradition had retained hardly a hint of her existence. That closes the final chapter of this true story—excepting, indeed, the circumstance that many years afterward, in company with an equally intrepid spirit, I penetrated to the place and ventured near enough to the ruined cabin to throw a stone against it, and ran away to avoid the ghost which every well-informed boy thereabout knew haunted the spot. As this record grows naturally out of my personal relation to what it records, that circumstance, as a part of the relation, has a certain relevancy. But there is an earlier chapter—that supplied by my grandfather.

When Mr. Murlock built his cabin and began laying sturdily about with his axe to hew out a farm—the rifle, meanwhile, his means of support—he

was young, strong, and full of hope. In that Eastern country whence he came he had married, as was the fashion, a young woman in all ways worthy of his honest devotion, who shared the dangers and privations of his lot with a willing spirit and light heart. There is no known record of her name; of her charms of mind and person tradition is silent, and the doubter is at liberty to entertain his doubt; but God forbid that I should share it! Of their affection and happiness there is abundant assurance in every added day of the man's widowed life; for what but the magnetism of a blessed memory could have chained that venturesome spirit to a lot like that?

One day Murlock returned from gunning in a distant part of the forest to find his wife prostrate with fever and delirious. There was no physician within miles, no neighbour, nor was she in a condition to be left, to summon help. So he set about the task of nursing her back to health, but at the end of the third day she passed into a comatose state, and so passed away, with never a gleam of returning reason.

From what we know of a nature like his we may venture to sketch in some of the details of the outline picture drawn by my grandfather. When convinced that she was dead, Murlock had sense enough to remember that the dead must be prepared for burial. In performance of this sacred duty he blundered now and again, did certain things incor-

rectly, and others which he did correctly were done over and over. His occasional failures to accomplish some simple and ordinary act filled him with astonishment, like that of a drunken man who wonders at the suspension of familiar natural laws. He was surprised, too, that he did not weep—surprised and a little ashamed; surely it is unkind not to weep for the dead. ‘To-morrow,’ he said aloud, ‘I shall have to make the coffin and dig the grave; and then I shall miss her, when she is no longer in sight, but now—she is dead, of course, but it is all right—it *must* be all right, somehow. Things cannot be as bad as they seem.’

He stood over the body in the fading light, adjusting the hair and putting the finishing touches on the simple toilet, doing all mechanically, with soulless care. And still through his consciousness ran an undersense of conviction that all was right—that he should have her again as before, and everything explained. He had had no experience in grief; his capacity had not been enlarged by use. His heart could not contain it all, nor his imagination rightly conceive it. He did not know he was so hard hit; that knowledge would come later, and never go. Grief is an artist of powers as various as the characters of the instruments upon which he plays his dirges for the dead, evoking from some the sharpest, shrillest notes, from others the low, grave chords that throb recurrent like the slow beating of a distant drum. Some natures it startles; some it

stupefies. To one it comes like the stroke of an arrow, stinging all the sensibilities to a keener life; to another as the blow of a bludgeon, which in crushing benumbs. We may conceive Murlock to have been that way affected, for (and here we are upon surer ground than that of conjecture) no sooner had he finished his pious work than, sinking into a chair by the side of the table upon which the body lay, and noting how white the profile showed in the deepening gloom, then laying his arms upon the table's edge, he dropped his face into them, tearless yet and unutterably weary. At that moment came in through the open window a long, wailing sound like the cry of a lost child in the far deeps of the darkening wood! But the man did not move. Again and nearer than before sounded that unearthly cry upon his failing sense. Perhaps it was a wild beast; perhaps it was a dream; for Murlock was asleep.

Some hours later, as it afterward appeared, this unfaithful watcher awoke, and, lifting his head from his arms, intently listened—he knew not why. There in the black darkness by the side of his dead, recalling all without a shock, he strained his eyes to see—he knew not what. His senses all were alert, his breath was suspended, his blood had stilled its tides as if to assist the silence. Who—what had waked him, and where was it?

Suddenly the table shook beneath his arms, and at the same moment he heard, or fancied that he



## HAÏTA THE SHEPHERD

IN the heart of Haïta the illusions of youth had not been supplanted by those of age and experience. His thoughts were pure and pleasant, for his life was simple and his soul devoid of ambition. He rose with the sun, and went forth to pray at the shrine of Hastur, the god of shepherds, who heard and was pleased. After performance of this pious rite Haïta unbarred the gate of the fold, and with a cheerful mind drove his flock afield, eating his morning meal of curds and oatcake as he went, occasionally pausing to add a few berries, cold with dew, or to drink of the waters that came away from the hills to join the stream in the middle of the valley and be borne along with it, he knew not whither.

During the long summer day, as his sheep cropped the good grass which the gods had made to grow for them, or lay with their forelegs doubled under their breasts and indolently chewed the cud, Haïta, reclining in the shadow of a tree, or sitting upon a rock, played so sweet music upon his reed pipe that sometimes from the corner of his eye he got accidental glimpses of the minor sylvan deities,

leaning forward out of the copse to hear; but if he looked at them directly, they vanished. From this—for he must be thinking if he would not turn into one of his own sheep—he drew the solemn inference that happiness may come if not sought, but if looked for will never be seen; for, next to the favour of Hastur, who never disclosed himself, Haïta most valued the friendly interest of his neighbours, the shy immortals of the wood and stream. At nightfall he drove his flock back to the fold, saw that the gate was secure, and retired to his cave for refreshment and for dreams.

So passed his life, one day like another, save when the storms uttered the wrath of an offended god. Then Haïta cowered in his cave, his face hidden in his hands, and prayed that he alone might be punished for his sins and the world saved from destruction. Sometimes when there was a great rain, and the stream came out of its banks, compelling him to urge his terrified flock to the uplands, he interceded for the people in the great cities, which he had been told lay in the plain beyond the two blue hills which formed the gateway of his valley.

‘It is kind of thee, O Hastur,’ so he prayed, ‘to give me mountains so near to my dwelling and my fold that I and my sheep can escape the angry torrents; but the rest of the world thou must thyself deliver in some way that I know not of, or I will no longer worship thee.’

And Hastur, knowing that Haïta was a youth

who kept his word, spared the cities and turned the waters into the sea.

So he had lived since he could remember. He could not rightly conceive any other mode of existence. The holy hermit who lived at the head of the valley, a full hour's journey away, from whom he had heard the tale of the great cities where dwelt people—poor souls!—who had no sheep, gave him no knowledge of that early time, when, so he reasoned, he must have been small and helpless like a lamb.

It was through thinking on these mysteries and marvels, and on that horrible change to silence and decay which he felt sure must sometime come to him, as he had seen it come to so many of his flock—as it came to all living things except the birds—that Haïta first became conscious how miserable was his lot.

‘It is necessary,’ he said, ‘that I know whence and how I came ; for how can one perform his duties unless able to judge what they are by the way in which he was intrusted with them ? And what contentment can I have when I know not how long it is going to last ? Perhaps before another sun I may be changed, and then what will become of the sheep ? What, indeed, will have become of me ?’

Pondering these things, Haïta became melancholy and morose. He no longer spoke cheerfully to his flock, nor ran with alacrity to the shrine of

Hastur. In every breeze he heard whispers of malign deities whose existence he now first observed. Every cloud was a portent signifying disaster, and the darkness was full of new terrors. His reed pipe when applied to his lips gave out no melody but a dismal wail; the sylvan and riparian intelligences no longer thronged the thicket-side to listen, but fled from the sound, as he knew by the stirred leaves and bent flowers. He relaxed his vigilance, and many of his sheep strayed away into the hills and were lost. Those that remained became lean and ill for lack of good pasturage, for he would not seek it for them, but conducted them day after day to the same spot, through mere abstraction, while puzzling about life and death—of immortality he knew nothing.

One day, while indulging in the gloomiest reflections, he suddenly sprang from the rock upon which he sat, and, with a determined gesture of the right hand, exclaimed: 'I will no longer be a suppliant for knowledge which the gods withhold. Let them look to it that they do me no wrong. I will do my duty as best I can, and if I err, upon their own heads be it.'

Suddenly, as he spoke, a great brightness fell about him, causing him to look upward, thinking the sun had burst through a rift in the clouds; but there were no clouds. Hardly more than an arm's length away stood a beautiful maiden. So beautiful she was that the flowers about her feet folded their petals in despair and bent their heads in token of

submission ; so sweet her look that the humming birds thronged her eyes, thrusting their thirsty bills almost into them, and the wild bees were about her lips. And such was her brightness that the shadows of all objects lay divergent from her feet, turning as she moved.

Haïta was entranced. Rising, he knelt before her in adoration, and she laid her hand upon his head.

‘Come,’ she said in a voice which had the music of all the bells of his flock—‘come, thou art not to worship me, who am no goddess, but if thou art truthful and dutiful, I will abide with thee.’

Haïta seized her hand, and stammering his joy and gratitude, arose, and hand in hand they stood and smiled in one another’s eyes. He gazed upon her with reverence and rapture. He said : ‘I pray thee, lovely maid, tell me thy name and whence and why thou comest.’

At this she laid a warning finger on her lip and began to withdraw. Her beauty underwent a visible alteration that made him shudder, he knew not why, for still she was beautiful. The landscape was darkened by a giant shadow sweeping across the valley with the speed of a vulture. In the obscurity the maiden’s figure grew dim and indistinct and her voice seemed to come from a distance, as she said, in a tone of sorrowful reproach : ‘Presumptuous and ungrateful man ! must I then so soon leave thee ? Would nothing do but thou must at once break the eternal compact ?’

Inexpressibly grieved, Haïta fell upon his knees and implored her to remain—rose and sought her in the deepening darkness—ran in circles, calling to her aloud, but all in vain. She was no longer visible, but out of the gloom he heard her voice saying : ‘Nay, thou shalt not have me by seeking. Go to thy duty, faithless shepherd, or we never meet again.’

Night had fallen, the wolves were howling in the hills, and the terrified sheep crowding about his feet. In the demands of the hour he forgot his disappointment, drove his flock to the fold, and repairing to the place of worship poured out his heart in gratitude to Hastur for permitting him to save his flock, then retired to his cave and slept.

When Haïta awoke, the sun was high and shone in at his cave, illuminating it with a great glory. And there, beside him, sat the maiden. She smiled upon him with a smile that seemed the visible music of his pipe of reeds. He dared not speak, fearing to offend her as before, for he knew not what he could venture to say.

‘Because,’ she said, ‘thou didst thy duty by the flock, and didst not forget to thank Hastur for staying the wolves of the night, I am come to thee again. Wilt thou have me for a companion?’

‘Who would not have thee for ever?’ replied Haïta. ‘Oh! never again leave me until—until I—change and become silent and motionless.’

Haïta had no word for death.

‘I wish, indeed,’ he continued, ‘that thou wert of



my own sex, that we might wrestle and run races and so never tire of being together.'

At these words the maiden arose and passed out of the cave, and Haïta, springing from his couch of fragrant boughs to overtake and detain her, observed, to his astonishment, that the rain was falling and the stream in the middle of the valley had come out of its banks. The sheep were bleating in terror, for the rising waters had invaded their fold. And there was danger for the unknown cities of the distant plain.

It was many days before Haïta saw the maiden again. One day he was returning from the head of the valley, where he had gone with ewe's milk and oatcake and berries for the holy hermit, who was too old and feeble to provide himself with food.

'Poor old man!' he said aloud, as he trudged along homeward. 'I will return to-morrow and bear him on my back to my own dwelling, where I can care for him. Doubtless it is for that that Hastur has reared me all these years, and gives me health and strength.'

As he spcke, the maiden, clad in glittering garments, met him in the path with a smile which took away his breath.

'I am come again,' she said, 'to dwell with thee if thou wilt now have me, for none else will. Thou mayest have learned wisdom, and art willing to take me as I am, nor care to know.'

Haïta threw himself at her feet. 'Beautiful being,' he cried, 'if thou wilt but deign to accept all

the devotion of my heart and soul—after Hastur be served—it is yours for ever. But, alas! thou art capricious and wayward. Before to-morrow's sun I may lose thee again. Promise, I beseech thee, that however in my ignorance I may offend, thou wilt forgive and remain always with me.'

Scarcely had he finished speaking when a troop of wolves sprang out of the hills, and came racing toward him with crimson mouths and fiery eyes. The maiden again vanished, and he turned and fled for his life. Nor did he stop until he was in the cot of the holy hermit, whence he had set out. Hastily barring the door against the wolves, he cast himself upon the ground and wept.

'My son,' said the hermit from his couch of straw, freshly gathered that morning by Haïta's hands, 'it is not like thee to weep for wolves—tell me what sorrow has befallen thee, that age may minister to the hurts of youth with such balms as it hath of its wisdom.'

Haïta told him all: how thrice he had met the radiant maid, and thrice she had left him forlorn. He related minutely all that had passed between them, omitting no word of what had been said.

When he had ended, the holy hermit was a moment silent, then said: 'My son, I have attended to thy story, and I know the maiden. I have myself seen her, as have many. Know, then, that her name, which she would not even permit thee to inquire, is Happiness. Thou saidst the truth to

her, that she was capricious, for she imposes conditions that man cannot fulfil, and delinquency is punished by desertion. She cometh only when unsought, and will not be questioned. One manifestation of curiosity, one sign of doubt, one expression of misgiving, and she is away ! How long didst thou have her at any time before she fled ?’

‘But a single instant,’ answered Haïta, blushing with shame at the confession. ‘Each time I drove her away in one moment.’

‘Unfortunate youth !’ said the holy hermit, ‘but for thine indiscretion thou mightst have had her for two.’



## *AN HEIRESS FROM REDHORSE*

Coronado, June 20.

I FIND myself more and more interested in him. It is not, I am sure, his—do you know any noun corresponding to the adjective ‘handsome’? One does not like to say ‘beauty’ when speaking of a man. He is handsome enough, heaven knows; I should not even care to trust you with him—faithfulest of all possible wives that you are—when he looks his best, as he always does. Nor do I think the fascination of his manner has much to do with it. You recollect that the charm of art inheres in that which is undefinable, and to you and me, my dear Irene, I fancy there is rather less of that in the branch of art under consideration than to girls in their first season. I fancy I know how my fine gentleman produces many of his effects, and could, perhaps, give him a pointer on heightening them. Nevertheless, his manner is something truly delightful. I suppose what interests me chiefly is the man’s brains. His conversation is the best I have ever heard, and altogether unlike anyone else’s. He seems to know everything, as, indeed, he ought, for he has been

everywhere, read everything, seen all there is to see—sometimes, I think, rather more than is good for him—and had acquaintance with the *queerest* people. And then his voice—Irene, when I hear it I actually feel as if I ought to have *paid at the door*, though of course it is my own door.

July 3.

I fear my remarks about Dr. Barritz must have been, being thoughtless, very silly, or you would not have written of him with such levity, not to say disrespect. Believe me, dearest, he has more dignity and seriousness (of the kind, I mean, which is not inconsistent with a manner sometimes playful and always charming) than any of the men that you and I ever met. And young Raynor—you knew Raynor at Monterey—tells me that the men all like him, and that he is treated with something like deference everywhere. There is a mystery, too—something about his connection with the Blavatsky people in Northern India. Raynor either would not or could not tell me the particulars. I infer that Dr. Barritz is thought—don't you dare to laugh—a magician! Could anything be finer than that? An ordinary mystery is not, of course, as good as a scandal, but when it relates to dark and dreadful practices—to the exercise of unearthly powers—could anything be more piquant? It explains, too, the singular influence the man has upon me. It is the undefinable in his art—black art. Seriously, dear, I quite tremble when he looks me full in the



eyes with those unfathomable orbs of his, which I have already vainly attempted to describe to you. How dreadful if he have the power to make one fall in love! Do you know if the Blavatsky crowd have that power—outside of Sepoy?

July 16.

The strangest thing! Last evening while Auntie was attending one of the hotel hops (I hate them) Dr. Barritz called. It was scandalously late—I actually believe he had talked with Auntie in the ballroom, and learned from her that I was alone. I had been all the evening contriving how to worm out of him the truth about his connection with the Thugs in Sepoy, and all of that black business, but the moment he fixed his eyes on me (for I admitted him, I'm ashamed to say) I was helpless, I trembled, I blushed, I—O Irene, Irene, I love the man beyond expression, and you know how it is yourself!

Fancy! I, an ugly duckling from Redhorse—daughter (they say) of old Calamity Jim—certainly his heiress, with no living relation but an absurd old aunt, who spoils me a thousand and fifty ways—absolutely destitute of everything but a million dollars and a hope in Paris,—I daring to love a god like him! My dear, if I had you here, I could tear your hair out with mortification.

I am convinced that he is aware of my feeling, for he stayed but a few moments, said nothing but what another man might have said half as well, and pretending that he had an engagement went away.

I learned to-day (a little bird told me—the bell bird) that he went straight to bed. How does that strike you as evidence of exemplary habits?

July 17.

That little wretch, Raynor, called yesterday, and his babble set me almost wild. He never runs down—that is to say, when he exterminates a score of reputations, more or less, he does not pause between one reputation and the next. (By the way, he inquired about you, and his manifestations of interest in you had, I confess, a good deal of *vraisemblance*.) Mr. Raynor observes no game laws; like Death (which he would inflict if slander were fatal) he has all seasons for his own. But I like him, for we knew one another at Redhorse when we were young and true-hearted and barefooted. He was known in those far fair days as ‘Giggles,’ and I—O Irene, can you ever forgive me?—I was called ‘Gunny.’ God knows why; perhaps in allusion to the material of my pinafores; perhaps because the name is in alliteration with ‘Giggles,’ for Gig and I were inseparable playmates, and the miners may have thought it a delicate compliment to recognise some kind of relationship between us.

Later, we took in a third—another of Adversity’s brood, who, like Garrick between Tragedy and Comedy, had a chronic inability to adjudicate the rival claims (to himself) of Frost and Famine. Between him and the grave there was seldom anything more than a single suspender and the hope of a meal

which would at the same time support life and make it insupportable. He literally picked up a precarious living for himself and an aged mother by 'chloriding the dumps,' that is to say, the miners permitted him to search the heaps of waste rock for such pieces of 'pay ore' as had been overlooked; and these he sacked up and sold at the Syndicate Mill. He became a member of our firm—'Gunny, Giggles, and Dumps' thenceforth—through my favour; for I could not then, nor can I now, be indifferent to his courage and prowess in defending against Giggles the immemorial right of his sex to insult a strange and unprotected female—myself. After old Jim struck it in the Calamity, and I began to wear shoes and go to school, and in emulation Giggles took to washing his face, and became Jack Raynor, of Wells, Fargo & Co., and old Mrs. Barts was herself chlorided to her fathers, Dumps drifted over to San Juan Smith and turned stage driver, and was killed by road agents, and so forth.

Why do I tell you all this, dear? Because it is heavy on my heart. Because I walk the Valley of Humility. Because I am subduing myself to permanent consciousness of my unworthiness to unloose the latchet of Dr. Barritz's shoe. Because, oh dear, oh dear, there's a cousin of Dumps at this hotel! I haven't spoken to him. I never had any acquaintance with him, but—do you suppose he has recognised me? Do, please, give me in your next your candid, sure-enough opinion about it, and say you

don't think so. Do you think He knows about me already and that that is why He left me last evening when He saw that I blushed and trembled like a fool under his eyes? You know I can't bribe *all* the newspapers, and I can't go back on anybody who was good to Gunny at Redhorse—not if I'm pitched out of society into the sea. So the skeleton sometimes rattles behind the door. I never cared much before, as you know, but now—*now* it is not the same. Jack Raynor I am sure of—he will not tell him. He seems, indeed, to hold him in such respect as hardly to dare speak to him at all, and I'm a good deal that way myself. Dear, dear! I wish I had something besides a million dollars! If Jack were three inches taller I'd marry him alive and go back to Redhorse and wear sackcloth again to the end of my miserable days.

July 25.

We had a perfectly splendid sunset last evening, and I must tell you all about it. I ran away from Auntie and everybody, and was walking alone on the beach. I expect you to believe, you infidel! that I had not looked out of my window on the seaward side of the hotel and seen him walking alone on the beach. If you are not lost to every feeling of womanly delicacy you will accept my statement without question. I soon established myself under my sunshade and had for some time been gazing out dreamily over the sea, when he approached, walking close to the edge of the water—it was ebb tide. I

assure you the wet sand actually brightened about his feet! As he approached me, he lifted his hat, saying, 'Miss Dement, may I sit with you?—or will you walk with me?'

The possibility that neither might be agreeable seems not to have occurred to him. Did you ever know such assurance? Assurance? My dear, it was gall, downright *gall*! Well, I didn't find it wormwood, and replied, with my untutored Redhorse heart in my throat, 'I—I shall be pleased to do *anything*.' Could words have been more stupid? There are depths of fatuity in me, friend o' my soul, which are simply bottomless!

He extended his hand, smiling, and I delivered mine into it without a moment's hesitation, and when his fingers closed about it to assist me to my feet, the consciousness that it trembled made me blush worse than the red west. I got up, however, and, after a while, observing that he had not let go my hand, I pulled on it a little, but unsuccessfully. He simply held on, saying nothing, but looking down into my face with some kind of a smile—I didn't know—how could I?—whether it was affectionate, derisive, or what, for I did not look at him. How beautiful he was!—with the red fires of the sunset burning in the depths of his eyes. Do you know, dear, if the Thugs and Experts of the Blavatsky region have any special kind of eyes? Ah, you should have seen his superb attitude, the godlike inclination of his head as he stood over me after I

had got upon my feet! It was a noble picture, but I soon destroyed it, for I began at once to sink again to the earth. There was only one thing for him to do, and he did it; he supported me with an arm about my waist.

‘Miss Dement, are you ill?’ he said.

It was not an exclamation; there was neither alarm nor solicitude in it. If he had added: ‘I suppose that is about what I am expected to say,’ he would hardly have expressed his sense of the situation more clearly. His manner filled me with shame and indignation, for I was suffering acutely. I wrenched my hand out of his, grasped the arm supporting me, and pushing myself free, fell plump into the sand and sat helpless. My hat had fallen off in the struggle, and my hair tumbled about my face and shoulders in the most mortifying way.

‘Go away from me,’ I cried, half choking. ‘O, *please* go away, you—you Thug! How dare you think *that* when my leg is asleep?’

I actually said those identical words! And then I broke down and sobbed. Irene, I *blubbered*!

His manner altered in an instant—I could see that much through my fingers and hair. He dropped on one knee beside me, parted the tangle of hair, and said, in the tenderest way: ‘My poor girl, God knows I have not intended to pain you. How should I?—I who love you—I who have loved you for—for years and years!’

He had pulled my wet hands away from my



face and was covering them with kisses. My cheeks were like two coals, my whole face was flaming, and, I think, steaming. What could I do? I hid it on his shoulder—there was no other place. And, O my dear friend, how my leg tingled and thrilled, and how I wanted to kick!

We sat so for a long time. He had released one of my hands to pass his arm about me again, and I possessed myself of my handkerchief and was drying my eyes and my nose. I would not look up until that was done; he tried in vain to push me a little away and gaze into my eyes. Presently, when it was all right, and it had grown a bit dark, I lifted my head, looked him straight in the eyes, and smiled my best—my level best, dear.

‘What do you mean,’ I said, ‘by “years and years”?’

‘Dearest,’ he replied, very gravely, very earnestly, ‘in the absence of the sunken cheeks, the hollow eyes, the lank hair, the slouching gait, the rags, dirt, and youth, can you not—will you not understand? Gunny, I’m Dumps!’

In a moment I was upon my feet and he upon his. I seized him by the lapels of his coat and peered into his handsome face in the deepening darkness. I was breathless with excitement.

‘And you are not dead?’ I asked, hardly knowing what I said.

‘Only dead in love, dear. I recovered from the road agent’s bullet, but this, I fear, is fatal.’

‘But about Jack—Mr. Raynor? Don’t you know——’

‘I am ashamed to say, darling, that it was through that unworthy person’s invitation that I came here from Vienna.’

Irene, they have played it upon your affectionate friend,

MARY JANE DEMENT.

P.S.—The worst of it is that there is no mystery. That was an invention of Jack to arouse my curiosity and interest. James is not a Thug. He solemnly assures me that in all his wanderings he has never set foot in Sepoy.

# ALPHABETICAL CATALOGUE OF BOOKS

IN

## GENERAL LITERATURE AND FICTION

PUBLISHED BY

CHATTO & WINDUS

111 ST. MARTIN'S LANE, CHARING CROSS

Telegrams

Bookstore, London

LONDON, W.C.

Telephone No.

3524 Central

### ADAMS (W. DAVENPORT).—

**A Dictionary of the Drama:** A Guide to the Plays, Playwrights, Players, and Playhouses of the United Kingdom and America, from the Earliest Times to the Present. Vol. I. (A to G). Demy 8vo, cloth, 10s. 6d. net.—Vol. II., completing the Work, is in preparation.

### A KEMPIS (THOMAS).—Of the

**Imitation of Christ**, as translated from the Latin by RICHARD WHYTFORD in 1556; re-edited into modern English by WILFRID RAYNAL, O.S.B. With Illustrations in colour and line by W. RUSSELL FLINT. Large crown 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d. net; EDITION DE LUXE, small 4to, printed on pure rag paper, parchment, 15s. net; pigskin with clasps, 25s. net.

### ALDEN (W. L.). — Drewitt's

**Dream.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

### ALLEN (GRANT), Books by.

**Moorland Idylls.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.  
**Post-Prandial Philosophy.** Crown 8vo, art linen, 3s. 6d.

Crown 8vo cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Babylon.** With 12 Illustrations.

**Strange Stories.**

**The Beckoning Hand.**

**For Maimie's Sake.**

**Philistia.** | In all Shades.

**The Devil's Die.**

**This Mortal Coil.**

**The Tents of Shem.**

**The Great Taboo.**

**Dumaresq's Daughter.**

**Under Sealed Orders.**

**The Duchess of Powysland.**

**Blood Royal.**

**Ivan Greet's Masterpiece.**

**The Scallywag.** With 24 Illustrations.

**At Market Value.**

**The Tents of Shem.** POPULAR EDITION, medium 8vo, 6d.

**Babylon.** CHEAP EDITION, post 8vo, cloth, 1s. net.

### ANDERSON (MARY).—Othello's

**Occupation.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

### ANTROBUS (C. L.), Novels by.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Quality Corner.** | **Wildersmoor**

**The Wine of Finvarra.**

### ALEXANDER (Mrs.), Novels by.

Crown 8vo, cloth 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, picture boards, 2s. each.

**Valerie's Fate.** | **Mona's Choice.**  
**A Life Interest.** | **Woman's Wit.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**The Cost of her Pride.**

**A Golden Autumn.**

**Barbara, Lady's Maid & Peeress.**

**Mrs. Crichton's Creditor.**

**A Missing Hero.**

**A Fight with Fate.**

**The Step-mother.**

**Blind Fate.** Post 8vo, picture boards, 2s.

### ALMAZ (E. F.).—Copper under

the Gold. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

### AMERICAN FARMER, LET-

**TERS FROM AN.** By J. H. ST. JOHN CRÉVECOEUR, with Prefatory Note by W. P. TRENT, and Introduction by LUDWIG LEWISOHN. Demy 8vo, cloth, 6s. net.

### APPLETON (G. W.), Novels by.

**Rash Conclusions.** Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.

**The Lady in Sables.** Cr. 8vo, cl., 6s.

### ARNOLD (E. L.), Stories by.

**The Wonderful Adventures of**

**Phra the Phœnician.** Crown 8vo, cloth, with 12 Illusts. by H. M. PAGET, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**The Constable of St. Nicholas.**

With a Frontispiece. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; picture cloth, flat back, 2s.

### ART and LETTERS LIBRARY

(The). Large crown 8vo, buckram, 7s. 5d. net per vol. EDITION DE LUXE, small 4to, printed on pure rag paper, parchment, 15s. net per vol.; vellum, 20s. net per vol.; morocco, 30s. net per vol.

**Stories of the Italian Artists from Vasari.** Collected and arranged by E. L. SEELEY. With 8 Coloured Plates, and 24 in Half-tone. The EDITION DE LUXE has 5 additl. Coloured Plates.

**Artists of the Italian Renaissance:** their Stories as set forth by Vasari, Ridolfi, Lanzi, and the Chroniclers. Collected and arranged by E. L. SEELEY. With 8 Coloured Plates and 24 in Half-tone. The EDITION DE LUXE has 5 additional Coloured Plates.

**ART & LETTERS LIBRARY (THE)—***continued.*

**Stories of the Flemish and Dutch Artists**, from the Time of the Van Eycks to the End of the Seventeenth Century, drawn from Contemporary Records, Collected and arranged by VICTOR REYNOLDS. With 8 Coloured Plates and 24 in Half-tone. The EDITION DE LUXE has 5 additional Coloured Plates.

**Stories of the English Artists**, from Vandyck to Turner (1600-1851), drawn from Contemporary Records, Collected and arranged by RANDALL DAVIES and CECIL HUNT. With 8 Coloured Plates and 24 in Half-tone. The EDITION DE LUXE has 5 additional Coloured Plates.

**The Little Flowers of S. Francis of Assisi.** Translated by Prof. T. W. ARNOLD. With 8 Coloured Plates and 24 in Half-tone. The EDITION DE LUXE has 5 additional Coloured Plates.

**Women of Florence.** By Prof. ISIDORO DEL LUNGO. Translated by MARY G. STEEGMANN. With Introduction by Dr. GUIDO BIAGI, 2 Coloured Plates and 24 in Half-tone. Large crown 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d. net; parchment, 10s. 6d. net.

**ARTEMUS WARD'S Works.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, with Portrait, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**ASHTON (JOHN), Books by.**

**English Caricature and Satire on Napoleon the First.** With 115 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d.

**Social Life in the Reign of Queen Anne.** With 85 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Social England under the Regency.** With 90 Illustrations.

**Florizel's Folly: The Story of GEORGE IV. and Mrs. FITZHERBERT.** With 13 Illustrations.

**AUSTEN (JANE), The Works of:**

The ST. MARTIN'S ILLUSTRATED EDITION, in Ten Volumes, each Illustrated with Ten Reproductions after Water-colours by A. WALLIS MILLS. With Bibliographical and Biographical Notes by R. BRIMLEY JOHNSON. Post 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. net per vol. The Novels are arranged in the following order. Vols. I. and II., PRIDE AND PREJUDICE; Vols. III. and IV., SENSE AND SENSIBILITY; Vol. V., NORTHANGER ABBEY; Vol. VI., PERSUASION; Vols. VII. and VIII., EMMA; Vols. IX. and X., MANSFIELD PARK.

**AUTHORS for the POCKET.**

Mostly compiled by A. H. HYATT. 16mo, cloth, 2s. net each; leather, 3s. net each.

**The Pocket R. L. S.**

**The Pocket Thackeray.**

**The Pocket Charles Dickens.**

**The Pocket Richard Jefferies.**

**The Pocket George MacDonald.**

**AUTHORS FOR THE POCKET—cont.**

**The Pocket Emerson.**

**The Pocket Thomas Hardy.**

**The Pocket George Eliot.**

**The Pocket Charles Kingsley.**

**The Pocket Ruskin.**

**The Pocket Lord Beaconsfield.**

**The Flower of the Mind.**

**BACTERIA, Yeast Fungi, and**

**Allied Species, A Synopsis of.** By W. B. GROVE, B.A. With 87 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**BALLADS and LYRICS of LOVE,**

selected from PERCY'S 'Reliques.' Edited with an Introduction by F. SIDGWICK. With 10 Plates in Colour after BYAM SHAW, R.I. Large fcap. 4to, cloth, 6s. net; LARGE PAPER EDITION, parchment, 12s. 6d. net.

**Legendary Ballads**, selected from PERCY'S 'Reliques.' Edited with an Introduction by F. SIDGWICK. With 10 Plates in Colour after BYAM SHAW, R.I. Large fcap. 4to, cloth, 6s. net; LARGE PAPER EDITION, parchment, 12s. 6d. net.

**BARDSLEY (Rev. C. W.).—**

**English Surnames: Their Sources and Significations.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d.

**BARING-GOULD (S.), Novels by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each; POPULAR EDITIONS, medium 8vo, 6d. each.

**Red Spider.** | **Eve.**

**BARR (AMELIA E.).—Love will**

**Venture in.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**BARR (ROBERT), Stories by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**In a Steamer Chair.** With 2 Illusts. **From Whose Bourn,** &c. With 47 Illustrations by HAL HURST and others.

**Revenge!** With 12 Illustrations by LANCELOT SPEED and others.

**A Woman Intervenes.**

**A Prince of Good Fellows.** With 15 Illustrations by E. J. SULLIVAN.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**The Speculations of John Steele.**  
**The Unchanging East.**

**BARRETT (FRANK), Novels by.**

Post 8vo, illust. bds., 2s. ea.; cl., 2s. 6d. ea.

**The Sin of Olga Zassoulion.**

**Little Lady Linton.**

**Honest Davie.** | **Found Guilty.**

**John Ford; and His Helpmate.**

**A Recoiling Vengeance.**

**Lieut. Barnabas.**

**For Love and Honour.**

Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illust. boards, 2s. each; cloth limp, 2s. 6d. each.

**Between Life and Death.**

**Fettered for Life.**

**A Missing Witness.** With 8 Illustrations by W. H. MARGETSON.

**The Woman of the Iron Bracelets.**

**The Harding Scandal.**

**A Prodigal's Progress.**

**Folly Morrison.**



**BARRETT (FRANK), Novels by—cont.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Under a Strange Mask.** With 19 Illustrations by E. F. BREWYNALL.**Was She Justified?****The Obliging Husband.** With Coloured Frontispiece.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Lady Judas.****The Error of Her Ways.****Fettered for Life.** POPULAR EDITION, medium 8vo, 6d.**BASKERVILLE (JOHN): A**

Memoir. By RALPH STRAUS and R. K. DENT. With 13 Plates. Large quarto, buckram, 21s. net.

**BATH (The) in Diseases of the**

Skin. By J. L. MILTON. Post 8vo, 1s. ; cloth, 1s. 6d.

**BEACONSFIELD, LORD.** By T.

P. O'CONNOR, M.P. Crown 8vo, cloth, 5s.

**BECHSTEIN (LUDWIG), and the**

Brothers GRIMM.—As Pretty as Seven, and other Stories. With 98 Illustrations by RICHTER. Square 8vo, cloth, 6s. 6d. ; gilt edges, 7s. 6d.

**BEDE (CUTHBERT).—Mr. Ver-**

dant Green. With 63 Illustrations. Post 8vo, 1s. net.

**BENNETT (ARNOLD), Novels**

by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Leonora.** | **A Great Man.****Teresa of Watling Street.** With 8 Illustrations by FRANK GILLET.**Tales of the Five Towns.****Sacred and Profane Love.****Hugo.** | **The City of Pleasure.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Anna of the Five Towns.****The Gates of Wrath.****The Ghost.****The Grand Babylon Hotel.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. ; POPULAR EDITION, medium 8vo, 6d.**BENNETT (W. C.).—Songs for**

Sailors. Post 8vo, cloth, 2s.

**BESANT and RICE, Novels by.**

Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each ; post 8vo, illust. bds. 2s. each ; cl. limp, 2s. 6d. each.

**Ready-Money Mortiboy.****The Golden Butterfly.****My Little Girl.****With Harp and Crown.****This Son of Vulcan.****The Monks of Thelema.****By Celia's Arbour.****The Chaplain of the Fleet.****The Seamy Side.****The Case of Mr. Lucraft.****'Twas in Trafalgar's Bay.****The Ten Years' Tenant.****BESANT (Sir WALTER),**

Novels by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each ; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each ; cloth limp, 2s. 6d. each.

**All Sorts and Conditions of Men.**

With 12 Illustrations by FRED. BARNARD.

**The Captain's Room, &c.****All in a Garden Fair.** With 6 Illustrations by HARRY FURNISS.**Dorothy Forster.** With Frontispiece.**Uncle Jack, and other Stories.****Children of Gibeon.****The World Went Very Well Then.**

With 12 Illustrations by A. FORESTIER.

**Herr Paulus.****The Bell of St. Paul's.****For Faith and Freedom.** With Illusts. by A. FORESTIER and F. WADDY.**To Call Her Mine, &c.** With 9 Illustrations by A. FORESTIER.**The Holy Rose, &c.** With Frontispiece.**Armored of Lyonesse.** With 12 Illustrations by F. BARNARD.**St. Katherine's by the Tower.** With 12 Illustrations by C. GREEN.**Verberna Camellia Stephanotis.****The Ivory Gate.****The Rebel Queen.****Beyond the Dreams of Avarice.** With 12 Illustrations by W. H. HYDE.**In Deacon's Orders, &c.** With Frontis.**The Revolt of Man.****The Master Craftsman.****The City of Refuge.**

Crown 8vo, cloth 3s. 6d. each.

**A Fountain Sealed.****The Changeling.****The Fourth Generation.****The Orange Girl.** With 8 Illustrations by F. PEGRAM.**The Alabaster Box.****The Lady of Lynn.** With 12 Illustrations by G. DEMAINE-HAMMOND.**No Other Way.** With 12 Illustrations by C. D. WARD.

Crown 8vo, picture cloth, flat back, 2s. each.

**St. Katherine's by the Tower.****The Rebel Queen.**

LARGE TYPE, FINE PAPER EDITIONS, nott 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net each ; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net each.

London.

**Westminster.****Jerusalem.** (In collaboration with Prof. E. H. PALMER.)**Sir Richard Whittington.****Gaspard de Coligny.****All Sorts and Conditions of Men.**

POPULAR EDITIONS, medium 8vo, 6d. each.

**All Sorts and Conditions of Men.****The Golden Butterfly.****Ready-Money Mortiboy.****By Celia's Arbour.****The Chaplain of the Fleet.****The Monks of Thelema.****The Orange Girl.****For Faith and Freedom.****Children of Gibeon.****Dorothy Forster.****No Other Way.**

**BESANT (Sir Walter)**—*continued.*

Demy 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d. each.

**London.** With 125 Illustrations.**Westminster.** With Etching by F. S. WALKER, and 130 Illustrations.**South London.** With Etching by F. S. WALKER, and 118 Illustrations.**East London.** With Etching by F. S. WALKER, and 56 Illustrations by PHIL. MAY, L. RAVEN HILL, and J. PENNELL.

Crown 8vo, buckram, 6s. each.

**As We Are and As We May Be.**  
**Essays and Historiettes.****The Eulogy of Richard Jefferies.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Fifty Years Ago.** With 144 Illusts.**The Charm,** and other Drawing-room Plays. With 50 Illustrations by CHRIS HAMMOND, &c.**Art of Fiction.** Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 1s. net.**BIBLIOTHECA ROMANICA : A**

series of the Classics of the Romance (French, Italian, Spanish, and Portuguese) Languages; the Original Text, with, where necessary, Notes and Introductions in the language of the Text. Small 8vo, single parts, 8d. net per vol.; cloth, single parts, 1s. net per vol.

Where two or more units are bound in one volume (indicated by numbers against the title) the price in wrapper remains 8d. per unit, *i.e.*, two numbers cost 1s. 4d.; three cost 2s.; four cost 2s. 8d. In the cloth binding the additional cost is 4d. for the first, and 1d. for each succeeding unit: *i.e.*, one unit costs 1s.; two cost 1s. 9d.; three cost 2s. 6d.; four cost 3s. 3d.

1. **Molière:** Le Misanthrope.2. **Molière:** Les Femmes savantes.3. **Cornelle:** Le Cid.4. **Descartes:** Discours de la méthode.5-6. **Dante:** Divina Commedia I.: Inferno.7. **Boccaccio:** Decameron: Prima giornata.8. **Calderon:** La vida es sueño.9. **Restif de la Bretonne:** L'an 2000.10. **Camões:** Os Lusíadas: Canto I., II.11. **Racine:** Athalie.12-15. **Petrarca:** Rerum vulgarium fragmenta.16-17. **Dante:** Divina Commedia II.: Purgatorio.18-20. **Tillier:** Mon oncle Benjamin.21-22. **Boccaccio:** Decameron: Seconda giornata.23-24. **Beaumarchais:** Le Barbier de Séville.25. **Camões:** Os Lusíadas: Canto III. IV.**BIBLIOTHECA ROMANICA**—*continued.*26-28. **Alfred de Musset:** Comédies et Proverbes: La Nuit vénitienne; André del Sarto; Les Caprices de Marianne; Fantasio; On ne badine pas avec l'amour.29. **Cornelle:** Horace.30-31. **Dante:** Divina Commedia III.: Paradiso.32-34. **Prevost:** Manon Lescaut.35-36. **Œuvres de Maître François Villon.**37-39. **Guillem de Castro:** Las Mocedades del Cid, I., II.40. **Dante:** La Vita Nuova.41-44. **Cervantes:** Cinco Novelas ejemplares.45. **Camões:** Os Lusíadas: Canto V., VI., VII.46. **Molière:** L'Avare.47. **Petrarca:** I Trionfi.48-49. **Boccaccio:** Decameron: Terza giornata.50. **Cornelle:** Cinna.51-52. **Camões:** Os Lusíadas: Canto VIII., IX., X.53-54. **La Chanson de Roland.**55-58. **Alfred de Musset:** Premières Poésies.59. **Boccaccio:** Decameron: Quarta giornata.60-61. **Maistre Pierre Pathelin:** Farce du XV<sup>e</sup> siècle.

**BIERCE (AMBROSE).**—In the Midst of Life. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**BILL NYE'S Comic History of the United States.** With 146 Illusts. by F. OPPER. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**BINDLOSS (HAROLD),** Novels by.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**The Concession-Hunters.****The Mistress of Bonaventure.****Daventry's Daughter.****A Sower of Wheat.** Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.**Ainslie's Ju-Ju.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; picture cloth, flat back, 2s.

**BLAKE (WILLIAM),** The Poetical Works of. Edited by E. J. ELLIS.

In 2 Vols., each with Photogravure Frontispiece, small demy 8vo, buckram, 12s. net; half-leather, 15s. net.

**The Real Blake:** A Portrait Biography by E. J. ELLIS. With 13 Illustrations. Demy 8vo, buckram, 12s. net.

**William Blake:** A Critical Study by A. C. SWINBURNE. With a Portrait. Crown 8vo, buckram, 6s. net.

**William Blake:** Etchings from his Works (8 Steel Plates and 2 Lithographs) by W. B. SCOTT. Colombier folio, half-cloth, 12s. 6d. net.

**BOCCACCIO.**—The Decameron.

With a Portrait. Pott 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net.



**BODKIN (McD., K.C.), Books by.**  
*Dora Myrl, the Lady Detective.*  
 Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.; picture cl., flat back, 2s.  
 Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.  
**Shillelagh and Shamrock.**  
**Patsy the Omadaun.**

**BOURGET (PAUL).—A Living Lie.** Translated by JOHN DE VILLIERS.  
 Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**BOYLE (F.), Works by.** Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.  
**Chronicles of No-Man's Land.**  
**Camp Notes.** | **Savage Life.**

**BRAND (JOHN).—Observations on Popular Antiquities.** With the Additions of Sir HENRY ELLIS. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**BRAYSHAW (J. DODSWORTH).—Slum Silhouettes:** Stories of London Lite. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**BREWER'S (Rev. Dr.) Dictionaries.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.  
**The Reader's Handbook of Famous Names in Fiction.** Allusions, References, Proverbs, Plots, Stories, and Poems.  
**A Dictionary of Miracles:** Imitative, Realistic, and Dogmatic.

**BREWSTER (Sir DAVID), Works by.** Post 8vo, cloth, 4s. 6d. each.  
**More Worlds than One:** Creed of Philosopher, Hope of Christian. Plates.  
**The Martyrs of Science:** GALILEO, TYCHO BRAHE, and KEPLER.  
**Letters on Natural Magic.** With numerous Illustrations.

**BRIDGE CATECHISM.** By R. H. BRYDGES. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d. net

**BRIDGE (J. S. C.).—From Island to Empire:** A History of the Expans on of England by Force of Arms. With Introduction by Adm. Sir CYPRIAN BRIDGE, Maps and Plans. Large crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. net.

**BRIGHT (FLORENCE).—A Girl Capitalist.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**BROWNING'S (ROBT.) POEMS.**  
**Pippa Passes;** and **Men and Women.** With 10 Plates in Colour after ELEANOR F. BRICKDALE. Large fcap. 4to, cloth, 6s. net; LARGE PAPER EDITION, parchment, 12s. 6d. net.

**Dramatis Personæ; and Dramatic Romances and Lyrics.** With 10 Plates in Colour after E. F. BRICKDALE. Large fcap. 4to, cloth, 6s. net; LARGE PAPER EDITION, parchment, 12s. 6d. net.

**BRYDEN (H. A.).—An Exiled Scot.** With Frontispiece by J. S. CROMPTON. R.I. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**BRYDGES (HAROLD).—Uncle Sam at Home.** With 91 Illusts. Post 8vo, illust. boards, 2s.; cloth limp, 2s. 6d.

**BUCHANAN (ROBERT), Poems and Novels by.**  
**The Complete Poetical Works of Robert Buchanan.** 2 Vols., crown 8vo, buckram, with Portrait Frontispiece to each volume, 12s.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**The Shadow of the Sword.**  
**A Child of Nature.**  
**God and the Man.** With 11 Illustrations by F. BARNARD.  
**Lady Kilpatrick.**  
**The Martyrdom of Madeline.**  
**Love Me for Ever.**  
**Annan Water.** | **Foxglove Manor.**  
**The New Abelard.** | **Rachel Deane.**  
**Matt: A Story of a Caravan.**  
**The Master of the Mine.**  
**The Heir of Linne.**  
**Woman and the Man.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.  
**Red and White Heather.**  
**Andromeda.**

POPULAR EDITIONS, medium 8vo, 6d. each,  
**The Shadow of the Sword.**  
**God and the Man.**  
**Foxglove Manor.**

**The Shadow of the Sword.** LARGE TYPE, FINE PAPER EDITION. Post 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net.

**The Charlatan.** By ROBERT BUCHANAN and HENRY MURRAY. Crown 8vo, cloth, with Frontispiece by T. H. ROBINSON, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**BURGESS (GELETT) and WILL IRWIN.—The Picaroons:** A San Francisco Night's Entertainment. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**BURTON (ROBERT).—The Anatomy of Melancholy.** With a Photogravure Frontispiece. Demy 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d.

**CAINE (HALL), Novels by.**  
 Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each; cloth limp, 2s. 6d. each.

**The Shadow of a Crime.**  
**A Son of Hagar.** | **The Deemster.**  
 Also LIBRARY EDITIONS of the three novels, crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each; CHEAP POPULAR EDITIONS, medium 8vo, portrait cover, 6d. each; and the FINE PAPER EDITION of **The Deemster**, post 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net.

**CAMERON (V. LOVETT).—The Cruise of the 'Black Prince' Privateer.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, with 2 Illustrations by P. MACNAB, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, picture boards, 2s.

**CAMPBELL (A. GODRIC).—Fleur-de-Camp: a Daughter of France.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**CARLYLE (THOMAS).—On the Choice of Books.** Post 8vo, cloth, 1s. 6d.

**CARROLL (LEWIS), Books by.**

**Alice in Wonderland.** With 12 Coloured and many Line Illustrations by MILLICENT SOWERBY. Large crown 8vo, cloth gilt, 5s. net.

**Feeding the Mind.** With a Preface by W. H. DRAPER. Post 8vo, boards, 1s. net; leather, 2s. net.

**CARRUTH (HAYDEN).—The Ad-**

**ventures of Jones.** With 17 Illusts. Fcap. 8vo, picture cover, 1s.; cloth, 1s. 6d.

**CHAMBERS (ROBERT W.),**

**Stories of Paris Life by.**

**The King in Yellow.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; fcap. 8vo, cloth limp, 2s. 6d.

**In the Quarter.** Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.

**CHAPMAN'S (GEORGE) Works.**

Vol. I., Plays Complete, including the Doubtful Ones.—Vol. II., Poems and Minor Translations, with Essay by A. C. SWINBURNE.—Vol. III., Translations of the Iliad and Odyssey. Three Vols., crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**CHAUCER for Children: A Gol-**

**den Key.** By Mrs. H. R. HAWES. With 8 Coloured Plates and 30 Woodcuts. Crown 4to, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**Chaucer for Schools.** With the Story of his Times and his Work. By Mrs. H. R. HAWES. Demy 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.

**CHESNEY (WEATHERBY),**

**Novels by.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**The Cable-man. | The Claimant.**

**The Romance of a Queen.**

**CHESS, The Laws and Practice**

**of;** with an Analysis of the Openings. By HOWARD STAUNTON. Edited by R. B. WORMALD. Crown 8vo, cloth, 5s.

**The Minor Tactics of Chess: A** Treatise on the Deployment of the Forces in obedience to Strategic Principle. By F. K. YOUNG and E. C. HOWELL. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.

**The Hastings Chess Tournament.**

The Authorised Account of the 230 Games played Aug.-Sept., 1895. With Annotations by PILLSBURY, LASKER, TARRASCH, STEINITZ, SCHIFFERS, TEICHMANN, BARDELEBEN, BLACKBURN, GUNSBURG, TINSLEY, MASON, and ALBIN; Biographical Sketches, and 22 Portraits. Edited by H. F. CHESHIRE. Crown 8vo, cloth, 5s.

**CHILD-LOVER'S CALENDAR,**

**1909.** With Coloured Illusts. by AMELIA BAUERLE. 16mo, picture boards, 1s. net.

**CLARE (AUSTIN), Stories by.**

**For the Love of a Lass.** Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**By the Rise of the River.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**The Tideway.**

**Randal of Randalholme.**

**CLODD (EDWARD).—Myths**

**and Dreams.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**CLIVE (Mrs. ARCHER), Novels**

**by.** Post 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Paul Ferroll.**

**Why Paul Ferroll Killed his Wife.**

**COBBAN (J. MACLAREN),**

**Novels by.**

**The Cure of Souls.** Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**The Red Sultan.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**The Burden of Isabel.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**COLLINS (J. CHURTON, M.A.),**

**Books by.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Illustrations of Tennyson.**

**Jonathan Swift.**

**COLLINS (MORTIMER and**

**FRANCES), Novels by.** Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrd. bds., 2s. each.

**From Midnight to Midnight.**

**You Play me False.**

**Blacksmith and Scholar.**

**The Village Comedy.**

**Frances.**

Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Transmigration.**

**A Fight with Fortune.**

**Sweet Anne Page.**

**Sweet and Twenty.**

**COLMAN'S (GEORGE) Humor-**

**ous Works:** 'Broad Grins,' 'My Nightgown and Slippers,' &c. With Life and Frontis. Crown 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.

**COLOUR-BOOKS: Topographi-**

**cal.** Large fcap. 4to, cloth, 20s. net each.

**\*Switzerland: The Country and its People.** By CLARENCE ROOK. With 56 Illustrations in Three Colours by Mrs. JAMES JARDINE, and 24 in Two Tints.

**\*The Colour of London.** By Rev. W. J. LOFTIE, F.S.A. With Introduction by M. H. SPIELMANN, F.S.A., and Illustrations in Three Colours and Sepia by the Japanese Artist, YOSHIO MARKINO.

**\*The Colour of Paris.** By MM. LES ACADÉMICIENS GONCOURT. Edited by LUCIEN DESCAGES. With Introduction by L. BÉNÉDITE. Translated by M. D. FROST. Illustrated in Three Colours and Sepia, with an Essay, by YOSHIO MARKINO.

**\*Cairo, Jerusalem, and Damascus.** By D. S. MARGOLIOUTH, Litt.D. With Illustrations in Three Colours by W. S. S. TYRWHITT, R.B.A., and REGINALD BARRATT, A.R.W.S.

**The Rhine.** By H. J. MACKINDER. With Illustrations in Three Colours by Mrs. JAMES JARDINE, and Two Maps.

**\*Assisi of St. Francis.** By Mrs. ROBERT GOFF. With Introduction by J. KERR LAWSON, Illustrations in Three Colours by Colonel R. GOFF, and Reproductions of the chief Franciscan Paintings.

**\*Devon: its Moorlands, Streams, and Coasts.** By Lady ROSALIND NORTHCOTE. With Illustrations in Three Colours by F. J. WIDGERY.

**COLOUR-BOOKS—continued.**
**The Greater Abbeys of England.**

By Right Rev. ABBOT GASQUET. With 60 Illustrations in Three Colours by WARWICK GOBLE.

Large foolscap 4to, cloth, 10s. 6d. net each.

\***Venice.** By BERYL DE SÉLINCOURT and MAY STURGE-HENDERSON. With 30 Illustrations in Three Colours by REGINALD BARRATT, A.R.W.S.

**Lisbon and Cintra:** with some Account of other Cities and Sites in Portugal. By A. C. INCHBOLD. With 30 Illustrations in Three Colours by STANLEY INCHBOLD.

\***From the North Foreland to Penzance.** By CLIVE HOLLAND. With numerous Illustrations in Three Colours by MAURICE RANDALL. Large fcap. 4to, cloth, 12s. 6d. net.

**In the Abruzzi:** The Country and the People. By ANNE MACDONELL. With 12 Illustrations in Three Colours by AMY ATKINSON. Large crown 8vo, cl., 6s. net.

**The Barbarians of Morocco.** By COUNT STERNBERG. Translated by ETHEL PECK. With 12 Illustrations in Three Colours by DOUGLAS FOX PITT, R.I. Large crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. net.

\*\*\* SPECIAL COPIES on pure rag paper of those marked \* may be had.

**COLLINS (WILKIE), Novels by.**

Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, picture boards, 2s. each; cl. limp, 2s. 6d. each.

**Antonina.** | **Basil.** | **Hide and Seek**

**The Woman in White.**

**The Moonstone.** | **Man and Wife.**

**The Dead Secret.** | **After Dark.**

**The Queen of Hearts.**

**No Name.** | **My Miscellanies.**

**Armada.** | **Poor Miss Finch.**

**Miss or Mrs.?** | **The Black Robe.**

**The New Magdalen.**

**Frozen Deep.** | **A Rogue's Life.**

**The Law and the Lady.**

**The Two Destinies.**

**The Haunted Hotel.**

**The Fallen Leaves.**

**Jezebel's Daughter.**

**Heart and Science.** | **'I Say No.'**

**The Evil Genius.** | **Little Novels.**

**The Legacy of Cain.** | **Blind Love.**

POPULAR EDITIONS, medium 8vo, 6d. each.

**Antonina.**

**The Woman in White.**

**The Law and the Lady.**

**Moonstone.** | **The New Magdalen.**

**The Dead Secret.** | **No Name.**

**Man and Wife.** | **Armada.**

**The Woman in White.** LARGE TYPE,

FINE PAPER EDITION. Pott 8vo, cloth,

gilt top, 2s. net; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net.

**The Frozen Deep.** LARGE TYPE EDIT.

Fcap. 8vo, cl., 1s. net; leather, 1s. 6d. net.

**COLQUHOUN (M. J.).—Every**

Inch a Soldier. Crown 8vo, cloth,

3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**COLT-BREAKING, Hints on. By**

W. M. HUTCHISON. Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.

**COLTON (ARTHUR). — The**

Belted Seas. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**COMPENSATION ACT (THE),**

1906: Who pays, to whom, to what, and when it is applicable.

By A. CLEMENT EDWARDS, M.P. Crown 8vo, 1s. net; cloth, 1s. 6d. net.

**COMPTON (HERBERT), Novels by.**

**The Inimitable Mrs. Massingham.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; POPULAR EDITION, medium 8vo, 6d.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**The Wilful Way.**

**The Queen can do no Wrong.**

**To Defeat the Ends of Justice.**

**COOPER (E. H.), Novels by.**

**Geoffrey Hamilton.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**The Marquis and Pamela.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**CORNISH (J. F.).—Sour Grapes.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**CORNWALL.—Popular**

Romances of the West of England:

The Drolls, Traditions, and Superstitions

of Old Cornwall. Collected by ROBERT

HUNT, F.R.S. With two Plates by

GEORGE CRUIKSHANK. Cr. 8vo, cl., 7s. 6d.

**COURT (The) of the Tuileries,**

1852 to 1870. By LE PETIT HOMME

ROUGE. With a Frontispiece. Crown

8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d. net.

**CRADDOCK (C. EGBERT), by.**

**The Prophet of the Great Smoky Mountains.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.;

post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**His Vanished Star.** Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.

**The Windfall.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**CRESSWELL (HENRY). — A**

Lady of Misrule. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**CRIM (MATT).—Adventures of**

a Fair Rebel. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.;

post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**CROCKETT (S. R.) and others.—**

Tales of our Coast. By S. R.

CROCKETT, GILBERT PARKER, HAROLD

FREDERIC, 'Q.', and W. CLARK RUSSELL.

With 13 Illustrations by FRANK BRANG-

WYN. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**CROKER (Mrs. B. M.), Novels**

by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each;

post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each;

cloth limp, 2s. 6d. each.

**Pretty Miss Neville.**

**A Bird of Passage.** | **Mr. Jervis.**

**Diana Barrington.**

**Two Masters.** | **Interference.**

**A Family Likeness.**

**A Third Person.** | **Proper Pride.**

**Village Tales & Jungle Tragedies.**

**The Real Lady Hilda.**

**Married or Single?**



**CROKER (Mrs. B. M.)—continued.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**In the Kingdom of Kerry:**

**Miss Balmaine's Past.**

**Jason.**

**| Beyond the Pale.**

**Terence.** With 6 Illusts. by S. PAGET.

**The Cat's-paw.** With 12 Illustrations by FRED PEGRAM.

**The Spanish Necklace.** With 8 Illustrations by F. PEGRAM.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, cloth limp, 2s. 6d. each.

**Infatuation.** | **Some One Else.**

**'To Let.'** Post 8vo, picture boards, 2s. cloth limp, 2s. 6d.

POPULAR EDITIONS, medium 8vo, 6d. each.

**Proper Pride.** | **The Cat's-paw.**

**Diana Barrington.**

**Pretty Miss Neville.**

**A Bird of Passage.**

**Beyond the Pale.**

**A Family Likeness.**

**CROSS (M. B.).—A Question of Means.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 6s. [*Shortly*]

**CRUIKSHANK'S COMIC AL-**

**MANACK.** Complete in TWO SERIES.

The FIRST from 1835 to 1843; the

SECOND, from 1844 to 1853. A Gathering

of the Best Humour of THACKERAY.

HOOD, ALBERT SMITH, &c. With nu-

merous Steel Engravings and Woodcut-

by CRUIKSHANK, LANDELLS, &c. Two

Vols., crown 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d. each.

**CUMMING (C. F. GORDON),**

**Works by.** Demy 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**In the Hebrides.** With 24 Illustrations.

**In the Himalayas and on the**

**Indian Plains.** With 42 Illustrations

**Two Happy Years in Ceylon.**

With 28 Illustrations.

**Via Cornwall to Egypt.** Frontis.

**CUSSANS (JOHN E.).—A Hand-**

**book of Heraldry;** including instruc-

tions for Tracing Pedigrees, Deciphering

Ancient MSS., &c. With 408 Woodcuts

and 2 Col'd. Plates. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**DANBY (FRANK).—A Coquette**

**in Crape.** Foolscap 8vo, cloth, 1s. net.

**DAUDET (ALPHONSE).—The**

**Evangelist;** cr. Port Salvation.

Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, bds., 2s.

**DAVENANT (FRANCIS).—Hints**

**for Parents on Choice of Profession**

**for their Sons.** Crown 8vo, 1s. 6d.

**DAVIDSON (H. C.).—Mr. Sad-**

**ler's Daughters.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**DAVIES (Dr. N. E. YORKE=),**

**Works by.** Cr. 8vo, 1s. ea.; cl. 1s. 6d. ea.

**One Thousand Medical Maxims**

**and Surgical Hints.**

**Nursery Hints:** A Mother's Guide.

**The Dietetic Cure of Obesity**

**(Foods for the Fat).** With Chapters

on the Treatment of Gout by Diet.

**Aids to Long Life.** Crown 8vo, 2s.

cloth, 2s. 6d.

**DAVIES' (Sir JOHN) Complete**

**Poetical Works.** Edited with Notes,

by Rev. A. B. GROSART, D.D. Two Vols.,

crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**DEAKIN (DOROTHEA), Stories**

**by.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**The Poet and the Pierrot.**

**The Princess & the Kitchen-maid.**

**DEFOE (DANIEL).—Robinson**

**Crusoe.** With 37 Illusts. by GEORGE

CRUIKSHANK. LARGE TYPE, FINE PAPER

EDITION. Pott 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net;

leather, gilt edges, 3s. net.

**DE MILLE (JAMES).—A Strange**

**Manuscript found in a Copper**

**Cylinder.** Crown 8vo, cloth, with 19

Illustrations by GILBERT GAUL, 3s. 6d.;

post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**DEVONSHIRE SCENERY, The**

**History of.** By ARTHUR W. CLAYDEN,

M.A. With Illus. Demy 8vo, cl., 10s. 6d. net.

**Devon: Its Moorlands, Streams,**

**and Coasts.** By Lady ROSALIND

NORTHCOTE, With Illustrations in Three

Colours by F. J. WIDGERY. Large fcap.

4to, cloth, 20s. net.

**DEWAR (T. R.).—A Ramble**

**Round the Globe.** With 220 Illustra-

tions. Crown 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d.

**DICKENS (CHARLES), The**

**Speeches of.** Edited and Annotated

by R. H. SHEPHERD. With a Portrait.

Pott 8vo, cloth, 2s. net; leather, 3s. net.

**The Pocket Charles Dickens:** being

Favourite Passages chosen by ALFRED

H. HYATT. 16mo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net;

leather, gilt top, 3s. net.

**Character Portraits from**

**Dickens.** Selected and arranged by

CHARLES WELSH. With a Portrait.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. net.

**DICTIONARIES.**

**The Reader's Handbook of**

**Famous Names in Fiction,**

**Allusions, References, Pro-**

**verbs, Plots, Stories, and Poems.**

By Rev. E. C. BREWER, LL.D. Crown

8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**A Dictionary of Miracles,**

Imitative, Realistic, and Dogmatic. By

Rev. E. C. BREWER, LL.D. Crown 8vo,

cloth, 3s. 6d.

**Familiar Allusions.** By WILLIAM A.

and CHARLES G. WHEELER. Demy 8vo,

cloth, 7s. 6d. net.

**Familiar Short Sayings of Great**

**Men.** With Historical and Explanatory

Notes by SAMUEL A. BENT, A.M. Crown

8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d.

**The Slang Dictionary:** Etymological,

Historical, and Anecdotal. Crown 8vo,

cloth, 6s. 6d.

**Words, Facts, and Phrases:** A

Dictionary of Curious, Quaint, and Out-

of-the-Way Matters. By ELIEZER

EDWARDS. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**DIXON (WILLMOTT=).**—The  
Rogue of Rye. Cr. 8vo, cl., 6s. [*Shortly*]

**DOBSON (AUSTIN), Works by.**  
Crown 8vo, buckram, 6s. each.

**Four Frenchwomen.** With Four Portraits.

**Eighteenth Century Vignettes.**

In Three Series, each 6s.; also FINE-  
PAPER EDITIONS of the THREE SERIES  
pott 8vo, cloth, 2s. net each; leather,  
3s. net each.

**A Paladin of Philanthropy, and  
other Papers.** With 2 Illustrations.  
**Side-walk Studies.** With 5 Illustrations.

**DONOVAN (DICK), Detective  
Stories by.** Post 8vo, illustrated  
boards, 2s. each; cloth, 2s. 6d. each.

**Caught at Last.**

**In the Grip of the Law:**

**Link by Link.**

**From Information Received.**

**Suspicion Aroused.**

**Riddles Read.**

**Tracked to Doom.**

Crown 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d. each; picture cl.  
flat back, 2s. each; post 8vo, illustrated  
boards, 2s. each; cloth limp, 2s. 6d. each.

**The Man from Manchester.**

**The Mystery of Jamaica Terrace.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Deacon Brodie:** or, Behind the Mask.  
**Tyler Tatlock, Private Detective.**

Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d. ea.; pict. cl., flat bk. 2s. ea.

**The Records of Vincent Trill.**

**Tales of Terror.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo,  
illustrated boards, 2s. each; cloth limp,  
2s. 6d. each.

**Chronicles of Michael Danevitch.**

**A Detective's Triumphs.**

**Tracked and Taken.**

**Who Poisoned Hetty Duncan?**

Crown 8vo, picture cloth, flat back, 2s. each;  
post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each; cloth  
limp, 2s. 6d. each.

**Wanted!** | **The Man-Hunter.**

**Dark Deeds.** Crown 8vo, cloth limp,  
2s. 6d.; picture cloth, flat back, 2s.

**DOWLING (RICHARD). — Old  
Corcoran's Money.** Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.

**DOYLE (A. CONAN). — The Firm  
of Girdlestone.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**DRAMATISTS, THE OLD.**

Edited by Col. CUNNINGHAM. Cr. 8vo,  
cloth, with Portraits, 3s. 6d. per Vol.

**Ben Jonson's Works.** With Notes,  
Critical and Explanatory, and a Bio-  
graphical Memoir by WILLIAM GIFFORD.  
Three Vols.

**Chapman's Works.** Three Vols. Vol.  
I. contains the Plays complete; Vol. II.,  
Poems and Minor Translations, with an  
Essay by A. C. SWINBURNE; Vol. III.,  
Translations of the Iliad and Odyssey.

**Marlowe's Works.** One Vol.

**Massinger's Plays.** From GIFFORD'S  
Text. One Vol.

**DUMPY BOOKS (The) for**

**Children.** Roy. 32mo, cloth, 1s. net ea.

**1. The Flamp, The Ameliorator,  
and The School-boy's Appren-  
tice.** By E. V. LUCAS.

**2. Mrs. Turner's Cautionary  
Stories.**

**3. The Bad Family.** By Mrs.  
FENWICK.

**4. The Story of Little Black  
Sambo.** By HELEN BANNERMAN.  
Illustrated in colours.

**5. The Bountiful Lady.** By THOMAS  
COBB.

**7. A Flower Book.** Illustrated in  
colours by NELLIE BENSON.

**8. The Pink Knight.** By J. R. MON-  
SELL. Illustrated in colours.

**9. The Little Clown.** By THOMAS  
COBB.

**10. A Horse Book.** By MARY TOURTEL.  
Illustrated in colours.

**11. Little People: an Alphabet.** By  
HENRY MAYER and T. W. H. CROSLAND.  
Illustrated in colours.

**12. A Dog Book.** By ETHEL BICKNELL.  
With Pictures in colours by CARTON  
MOORE PARK.

**13. The Adventures of Samuel  
and Selina.** By JEAN C. ARCHER.  
Illustrated in colours.

**14. The Little Girl Lost.** By ELEANOR  
RAPER.

**15. Dollies.** By RICHARD HUNTER.  
Illustrated in colours by RUTH COBB.

**16. The Bad Mrs. Ginger.** By HONOR  
C. APPLETON. Illustrated in colours.

**17. Peter Piper's Practical Prin-  
ciples.** Illustrated in colours.

**18. Little White Barbara.** By  
ELEANOR MARCII. Illustrated in colours.

**20. Towlocks and his Wooden  
Horse.** By ALICE M. APPLETON.  
Illus. in colours by HONOR C. APPLETON.

**21. Three Little Foxes.** By MARY  
TOURTEL. Illustrated in colours.

**22. The Old Man's Bag.** By T. W.  
H. CROSLAND. Illus. by J. R. MONSELL.

**23. Three Little Goblins.** By M.  
G. TAGGART. Illustrated in colours.

**25. More Dollies.** By RICHARD HUN-  
TER. Illus. in colours by RUTH COBB.

**26. Little Yellow Wang-lo.** By M.  
C. BELL. Illustrated in colours.

**28. The Sooty Man.** By E. B.  
MACKINNON and EDEN COYBEE. Illus.

**30. Rosalina.** Illustrated in colours by  
JEAN C. ARCHER.

**31. Sammy and the Snarlywink.**  
Illustrated in colours by LENA and NOR-  
MAN AULT.

**33. Irene's Christmas Party.** By  
RICHARD HUNTER. Illus. by RUTH COBB.

**34. The Little Soldier Book.** By  
JESSIE POPE. Illustrated in colours by  
HENRY MAYER.

**35. The Dutch Doll's Ditties.** By  
C. AUBREY MOORE.

**36. Ten Little Nigger Eoys.** By  
NORA CASE.

**DUMPY BOOKS—continued.**

- 37. Humpty Dumpty's Little Son.** By HELEN R. CROSS.
- 38. Simple Simon.** By HELEN R. CROSS. Illustrated in colours.
- 39. The Little Frenchman.** By EDEN COYBEE. Illustrated in colours by K. J. FRICERO.
- 40. The Potato Book.** By LILY SCHOFIELD. Illustrated in colours.

**DUNCAN (SARA JEANNETTE),**

- Books by. Cr. 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d. each.
- A Social Departure.** With 111 Illustrations by F. H. TOWNSEND.
- An American Girl in London.** With 80 Illustrations by F. H. TOWNSEND.
- The Simple Adventures of a Mem Sahib.** With 37 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.
- A Daughter of To-Day.**
- Vernon's Aunt.** With 47 Illustrations.

**DUTT (ROMESH C.).—England and India: Progress during One Hundred Years.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 2s.**DYSON (EDWARD).—In the Roaring Fifties.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.**EARLY ENGLISH POETS.**

- Edited by Rev. A. B. GROSART, D.D. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. per Volume.
- Fletcher's (Giles) Poems.** One Vol.
- Davies' (Sir John) Complete Poetical Works.** Two Vols.

**EARLY PAINTERS SERIES.—**

For details of three important Series of Facsimiles in Colour of Selected Works of The Early Painters of the Netherlands, of The Early German Painters, and of Italian Painters of the XVth and XVIth Centuries, see special Prospectus, to be had upon application.

**EDWARDES (Mrs. ANNIE),**

- Novels by.
- A Point of Honour.** Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.
- Archie Lovell.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.
- A Plaster Saint.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**EDWARDS (ELIEZER).—**

Words, Facts, and Phrases: A Dictionary of Curious, Quaint, and Out-of-the-Way Matters. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**EGERTON (Rev. J. C.).—**

Sussex Folk and Sussex Ways. With Four Illusts. Crown 8vo, cloth, 5s.

**EGGLESTON (EDWARD).—**

Roxy. Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**ELBÉ (LOUIS).—Future Life**

in the Light of Ancient Wisdom and Modern Science. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. net.

**ENGLISHMAN (An) in Paris:**

Recollections of Louis Philippe and the Empire. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**ENGLISHMAN'S HOUSE, The:**

A Practical Guide for Selecting or Building a House. By C. J. RICHARDSON. With Coloured Frontispiece and 534 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**EPISTOLÆ OBSCURORUM**

**Virorum (1515-1517).** Latin Text, with Translation, Introduction, Notes, &c., by F. G. STOKES. A limited edition. Royal 8vo, cloth. [Preparing]

**EYES, Our: How to Preserve**

Them. By JOHN BROWNING. Crown 8vo, cloth, 1s.

**FAMILIAR ALLUSIONS: Mis-**

cellaneous Information, including Celebrated Statues, Paintings, Palaces, Country Seats, Ruins, Churches, Ships, Streets, Clubs, Natural Curiosities, &c. By W. A. and C. G. WHEELER. Demy 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d. net.

**FAMILIAR SHORT SAYINGS**

of Great Men. By S. A. BENT, A.M. Crown 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d.

**FARADAY (MICHAEL), Works**

- by. Post 8vo, cloth, 4s. 6d. each.
- The Chemical History of a Candle:** Lectures delivered before a Juvenile Audience. Edited by WILLIAM CROOKES, F.C.S. With numerous Illusts.
- On the Various Forces of Nature, and their Relations to each other.** Edited by WILLIAM CROOKES, F.C.S. With Illustrations.

**FARRER (J. ANSON).—War:**

Three Essays. Crown 8vo, cloth, 1s. 6d.

**FENN (G. MANVILLE), Novels**

by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**The New Mistress.**

**Witness to the Deed.**

**The Tiger Lily.**

**The White Virgin.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**A Woman Worth Winning.**

**Cursed by a Fortune.**

**The Case of Ailsa Gray.**

**Commodore Junk.**

**Black Blood.**

**In Jeopardy.**

**Double Cunning.**

**A Fluttered Dovecote.**

**King of the Castle.**

**The Master of the Ceremonies.**

**The Story of Antony Grace.**

**The Man with a Shadow.**

**One Maid's Mischief.**

**This Man's Wife.**

**The Bag of Diamonds, and Three**

**Bits of Paste.**

**Running Amok.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Black Shadows.**

**The Cankerworm.**

**So Like a Woman.**

**A Crimson Crime.** Crown 8vo, cloth,

3s. 6d.; picture cloth, flat back, 2s.



**FICTION, a Catalogue of,** with Descriptions and Reviews of nearly TWELVE HUNDRED NOVELS, will be sent free by CHATTO & WINDUS upon application.

**FIREWORK - MAKING, The Complete Art of;** or, The Pyrotechnist's Treasury. By THOMAS KENTISH. With 267 Illustrations. Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**FISHER (ARTHUR O.),** Novels by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Withyford.** With Coloured Frontispiece by G. D. ARMOUR, and 5 Plates in sepia by R. H. BUXTON.

**The Land of Silent Feet.** With a Frontispiece by G. D. ARMOUR.

**FITZGERALD (PERCY),** by. **Fatal Zero.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Eella Donna.** | **Polly.**

**The Lady of Brantome.**

**Never Forgotten.**

**The Second Mrs. Tillotson.**

**Seventy-five Brooke Street.**

**FLAMMARION (CAMILLE).—**

**Popular Astronomy.** Translated by J. ELLARD GORE, F.R.A.S. With Three Plates and 288 Illustrations. A NEW EDITION, with an Appendix giving the results of Recent Discoveries. Medium 8vo, cloth, 10s. 6d.

**FLETCHER'S (GILES, B.D.)**

**Complete Poems:** Christ's Victorie in Heaven, Victorie on Earth, Triumph over Death; with Minor Poems. Notes by Rev. A. B. GROSART. Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.

**FLORENCE PRESS BOOKS.—**

For information as to this important Series, printed from a new type designed by HERBERT P. HORNE, now first engraved, see special Prospectus.

**FORBES (Hon. Mrs. WALTER).**

—Dumb. Crown 8vo cloth, 3s. 6d.

**FRANCILLON (R. E.),** Novels

by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**One by One** | **A Real Queen.**

**A Dog and his Shadow.**

**Ropes of Sand.** With Illustrations.

Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Queen Cophetua.** | **Olympia.**

**Romances of the Law.**

**King or Knave?**

**Jack Doyle's Daughter.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**FRANCO - BRITISH EXHIBITION**

**Illustrated Review (The), 1908.** A Complete Souvenir of the Exhibition. Profusely illustrated. Edited by F. G. DUMAS. Large folio, pictorial cover, 5s. net; cloth, 6s. 6d. net. Also the EDITION DE LUXE, printed on fine-art paper and in a special binding, 10s 6d. net.

**FREDERIC (HAROLD),** Novels

by. Post 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Seth's Brother's Wife.**

**The Lawton Girl.**

**FRY'S (HERBERT)** Royal

**Guide to the London Charities.**

Edited by JOHN LANE. Published Annually. Crown 8vo, cloth, 1s. 6d.

**GARDENING BOOKS.** Post 8vo,

1s. each; cloth, 1s. 6d. each.

**A Year's Work in Garden and**

**Greenhouse.** By GEORGE GLENNY.

**Household Horticulture.** By TOM and JANE JERROLD. Illustrated.

**The Garden that Paid the Rent.**

By TOM JERROLD.

**Our Kitchen Garden.** By TOM

JERROLD. Post 8vo, cloth, 1s. net.

**Sir William Temple upon the**

**Gardens of Epicurus;** together

with other XVIIth Century Garden

Essays, Edited, with Notes and Introduction,

by A. FORBES SIEVEKING, F.S.A.

With 6 Illustrations. Small 8vo, cloth

or boards, 1s. 6d. net; quarter vellum,

2s. 6d. net; three-quarter vellum, 5s. net.

**GAULOT (PAUL),** Books by.

**The Red Shirts:** A Tale of 'The

Terror.' Translated by JOHN DE VIL-

LIERS. Crown 8vo, cloth, with Frontis-

piece by STANLEY WOOD, 3s. 6d.; picture

cloth, flat back, 2s.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Love and Lovers of the Past.**

Translated by C. LAROCHE, M.A.

**A Conspiracy under the Terror.**

Translated by C. LAROCHE, M.A. With

Illustrations and Facsimiles.

**GERMAN POPULAR STORIES.**

Collected by the Brothers GRIMM and

Translated by EDGAR TAYLOR. With

Introduction by JOHN RUSKIN, and 22

Steel Plates after GEORGE CRUIKSHANK,

Square 8vo, cloth gilt, 6s.

**GIBBON (CHARLES),** Novels

by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each;

post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Robin Gray.**

**The Golden Shaft.**

**The Flower of the Forest.**

**The Braes of Yarrow.**

**Of High Degree.**

**Queen of the Meadow.**

Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**For Lack of Gold.**

**What Will the World Say?**

**For the King.** | **A Hard Knot.**

**In Pastures Green.**

**In Love and War.**

**A Heart's Problem.**

**By Mead and Stream.**

**Fancy Free.** | **Loving a Dream.**

**In Honour Bound.**

**Heart's Delight.** | **Blood-Money.**

**The Dead Heart.** Post 8vo, illustrated

boards, 2s.; POPULAR EDITION, medium

8vo, 6d.

**GERARD (DOROTHEA).—A**  
Queen of Curds and Cream. Crown  
8vo. cloth, 3s. 6d.

**GIBNEY (SOMERVILLE).—**  
Sentenced! Crown 8vo. cloth, 6s.

**GIBSON (L. S.), Novels by.**  
Crown 8vo. cloth, 6s. each.

**The Freemasons. | Burnt Spices.**  
**Ships of Desire.**

**GILBERT (WILLIAM).—James**  
Duke, Costermonger. Post 8vo, illus-  
trated boards, 2s.

**GILBERT'S (W. S.) Original**  
Plays. In 3 Series, post 8vo, 2s. 6d. each.  
The FIRST Series contains: The Wicked  
World—Pygmalion and Galatea—  
Charity—The Princess—The Palace of  
Truth—Trial by Jury—Iolanthe.

The SECOND SERIES contains: Broken  
Hearts—Engaged—Sweethearts—  
Gretchen—Dan'l Druce—Tom Cobb  
—H.M.S. 'Pinafore'—The Sorcerer—  
The Pirates of Penzance.

The THIRD SERIES contains: Comedy and  
Tragedy—Foggerty's Fairy—Rosen-  
crantz and Guildenstern—Patience—  
Princess Ida—The Mikado—Ruddigore  
—The Yeomen of the Guard—The Gon-  
doliers—The Mountbanks—Utopia.

**Eight Original Comic Operas**  
written by W. S. GILBERT. Two Series,  
demy 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d. each.

The FIRST SERIES contains: The Sorcerer  
—H.M.S. 'Pinafore'—The Pirates of  
Penzance—Iolanthe—Patience—Prin-  
cess Ida—The Mikado—Trial by Jury.

The SECOND SERIES contains: The Gon-  
doliers—The Grand Duke—The Yeomen  
of the Guard—His Excellency—Utopia,  
Limited—Ruddigore—The Mountbanks  
—Haste to the Wedding.

**The Gilbert and Sullivan Birth-**  
day Book: Quotations for Every Day  
in the Year. Compiled by A. WATSON.  
Royal 16mo, cloth, 2s. 6d.

**GISSING (ALGERNON), Novels**  
by. Crown 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 6s. each.

**A Secret of the North Sea.**

**Knitters in the Sun.**

**The Wealth of Mallerstang.**

**An Angel's Portion.**

**Baliol Garth.**

**The Dreams of Simon Usher.**  
Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**GLANVILLE (ERNEST), Novels**  
by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each;  
post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**The Lost Heiress.** With 2 Illustra-  
tions by HUME NISBET.

**The Fossicker:** A Romance of Mash-  
onaland. Two Illusts. by HUME NISBET.

**A Fair Colonist.** With Frontispiece.  
Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**The Golden Rock.** With Frontispiece  
by STANLEY WOOD.

**Tales from the Yeld.** With 12 Illusts.

**Max Thornton.** With 8 Illustrations  
by J. S. CROMPTON, R.I.

**GLENNY (GEORGE).—A Year's**  
Work in Garden and Greenhouse:  
Practical Advice as to Flower, Fruit, and  
Frame Garden. Post 8vo. 1s. : cl., 1s. 6d.

**GODWIN (WILLIAM).—Lives**  
of the Necromancers. Post 8vo, cl., 2s.

**GOLDEN TREASURY of**  
Thought, The: A Dictionary of Quo-  
tations from the Best Authors. By  
THEODORE TAYLOR. Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.

**GOODMAN (E. J.).—The Fate of**  
Herbert Wayne. Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.

**GORDON (SAMUEL).—The**  
Ferry of Fate: a Tale of Russian  
Jewry. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**GORE (J. ELLARD, F.R.A.S.).**  
—The Stellar Heavens: an Introduction  
to the Study of the Stars and  
Nebulæ. Crown 8vo, cloth, 2s. net.  
Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Studies in Astronomy.** With 8  
plates.

**Astronomical Essays,** Historical  
and Descriptive. With 6 plates.

**GRACE (ALFRED A.).—Tales**  
of a Dying Race. Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.

**GREEKS AND ROMANS, The**  
Life of the, described from Antique  
Monuments. By ERNST GUHL and W.  
KONER. Edited by Dr. F. HUEFFER.  
With 545 Illusts. Demy 8vo, cl., 7s. 6d.

**GREEN (ANNA KATHARINE),**  
Novels by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.  
**The Millionaire Baby.**  
**The Woman in the Alcove.**  
**The Amethyst Box.** Crown 8vo,  
cloth, 3s. 6d.

**GREENWOOD (JAMES).—The**  
Prisoner in the Dock. Crown 8vo,  
cloth, 3s. 6d.

**GREY (Sir GEORGE).—The**  
Romance of a Proconsul. By JAMES  
MILNE. Crown 8vo, buckram, 6s.

**GRIFFITH (CECIL).—Corinthia**  
Marazion. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**GRIFFITHS (Major A.).—No. 99,**  
and Blue Blood. Crown 8vo, cloth, 2s.

**GUNTER (A. CLAVERING).—A**  
Florida Enchantment. Crown 8vo,  
cloth, 3s. 6d.

**GUTTENBERG (VIOLET),**  
Novels by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.  
**Neither Jew nor Greek.**  
**The Power of the Palmist.**

**GYP. — CLOCLO.** Translated by  
NORA M. STATHAM. Cr. 8vo, cl., 2s. 6d.

**HABBERTON (JOHN).—Helen's**  
Babies. With Coloured Frontispiece  
and 60 Illustrations by EVA ROOS. Fcap.  
4to, cloth, 6s.

**HAIR, The: Its Treatment in Health, Weakness, and Disease.** Translated from the German of Dr. J. PINCUS. Crown 8vo. 1s. : cloth, 1s. 6d.

**HAKE (Dr. T. GORDON), Poems** by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.  
**New Symbols.**  
**Legends of the Morrow.**  
**The Serpent Play.**

**Malden Ecstasy.** Small 4to, cloth, 8s.

**HALL (Mrs. S. C.).—Sketches of Irish Character.** With Illustrations on Steel and Wood by CRUIKSHANK, MACLISE, GILBERT, and HARVEY. Demy 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d.

**HALL (OWEN), Novels by.**

**The Track of a Storm.** Crown 8vo, picture cloth, flat back, 2s.

**Jetsam.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Eureka.** | **Hernando.**

**HALLIDAY (ANDREW).—**  
**Every-day Papers.** Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**HAMILTON (COSMO), Stories** by.

**The Glamour of the Impossible; and Through a Keyhole.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**Nature's Yagabond, &c.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**HANDWRITING, The Philo-**  
**sophy of.** With over 100 Facsimiles. By DON FELIX DE SALAMANCA. Post 8vo, half-cloth, 2s. 6d.

**HARDY (IZA DUFFUS), Novels** by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**The Lesser Evil.**

**Man, Woman, and Fate.**

**A Butterfly.**

**HARDY (THOMAS).—Under the Greenwood Tree.** Post 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; illustrated boards, 2s.; cloth limp, 2s. 6d. Also the FINE PAPER EDITION, pott 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net; and the CHEAP EDITION, medium 8vo, 6d.

**HARKINS (E. F.).—The Schem-**  
**ers.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**HARRIS (JOEL CHANDLER),**  
**Books by.**

**Uncle Remus.** With 9 Coloured and 50 other Illustrations by J. A. SHEPHERD. Pott 4to, cloth, gilt top, 6s.

**Nights with Uncle Remus.** With 8 Coloured and 50 other Illustrations by J. A. SHEPHERD. Imperial 16mo, cloth, 6s.

**HARTE'S (BRET) Collected**  
**Works.** LIBRARY EDITION, in Ten  
 Volumes, crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

Vol. I. COMPLETE POETICAL AND  
 DRAMATIC WORKS. With Port.

" II. THE LUCK OF ROARING CAMP—  
 BOHEMIAN PAPERS—AMERICAN  
 LEGENDS.

" III. TALES OF THE ARGONAUTS—  
 EASTERN SKETCHES.

" IV. GABRIEL CONROY.

" V. STORIES—CONDENSED NOVELS.

" VI. TALES OF THE PACIFIC SLOPE.

" VII. TALES OF THE PACIFIC SLOPE—II.  
 With Portrait by JOHN PETTIE.

" VIII. TALES OF PINE AND CYPRESS.

" IX. BUCKEYE AND CHAPPAREL.

" X. TALES OF TRAIL AND TOWN.

**Bret Harte's Choice Works** in Prose  
 and Verse. With Portrait and 40 Illus-  
 trations. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**Bret Harte's Poetical Works,** in-  
 cluding SOME LATER VERSES. Crown  
 8vo, buckram, 4s. 6d.

**In a Hollow of the Hills.** Crown  
 8vo, picture cloth, flat back, 2s.

**Condensed Novels.** (Two Series in  
 One Volume.) Pott 8vo, cloth, gilt top,  
 2s. net; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**On the Old Trail.**

**Under the Redwoods.**

**From Sandhill to Pine.**

**Stories in Light and Shadow.**

**Mr. Jack Hamlin's Mediation.**

**Trent's Trust.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo,  
 illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Gabriel Conroy.**

**A Waif of the Plains.** With 60 Illus-  
 trations by STANLEY L. WOOD.

**A Ward of the Golden Gate.** With  
 59 Illustrations by STANLEY L. WOOD.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Susy.** With 2 Illusts. by J. A. CHRISTIE.

**The Bell-Ringer of Angel's, &c.**

With 39 Illusts. by DUDLEY HARDY, &c.

**Clarence: A Story of the American War.**

With 8 Illustrations by A. JULE GOODMAN.

**Barker's Luck, &c.** With 39 Illustrations by A. FORESTIER, PAUL HARDY, &c.

**Devil's Ford, &c.**

**The Crusade of the 'Excelsior.'**

With Frontis. by J. BERNARD PARTRIDGE.

**Three Partners; or, The Big**

**Strike on Heavy Tree Hill.**

With 8 Illustrations by J. GULICH.

**Tales of Trail and Town.** With

Frontispiece by G. P. JACOMB-HOOD.

**Condensed Novels.** New Series.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; picture cloth,  
 flat back, 2s. each.

**A Sappho of Green Springs.**

**Colonel Starbottle's Client.**

**A Protégée of Jack Hamlin's.**

With numerous Illustrations.

**Sally Dows, &c.** With 47 Illustrations  
 by W. D. ALMOND and others.



**HARTE (BRET).—continued.**

Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**The Luck of Roaring Camp, and Sensation Novels Condensed.**

(Also in picture cloth at same price.)

**An Heiress of Red Dog.****The Luck of Roaring Camp, Californian Stories.**

Post 8vo, illus. bds., 2s. each; cloth, 2s. 6d. each.

**Flip. | A Phyllis of the Sierras.****Maruja.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post

8vo, picture boards, 2s.; cloth limp, 2s. 6d.

**HAWEIS (Mrs. H. R.), Books by.****The Art of Dress.** With 32 Illustrations. Post 8vo, 1s.; cloth, 1s. 6d.**Chaucer for Schools.** With Frontispiece. Demy 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.**Chaucer for Children.** With 8 Coloured Plates and 30 Woodcuts.

Crown 4to, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**HAWEIS (Rev. H. R.).—American****Humorists:** WASHINGTON

IRVING, OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES,

JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL, ARTEMUS

WARD, MARK TWAIN, and BRET HARTE.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**HAWTHORNE (JULIAN),****Novels by.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Garth. | Ellice Quentin.****Fortune's Fool. | Dust.** Four Illusts.**Beatrice Randolph.** With Four Illusts.**D. Poindexter's Disappearance.****The Spectre of the Camera.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Sebastian Strome.****Love—or a Name.****Miss Cadogna.** Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.**HEALY (CHRIS), Books by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Confessions of a Journalist.****Heirs of Reuben.****Mara.****The Endless Heritage.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**HELPS (Sir ARTHUR).—Ivan****de Biron.** Crown 8vo, cloth 3s. 6d.;

post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**HENTY (G. A.), Novels by.****Rufus, the Juggler.** Post 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; illustrated boards, 2s.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**The Queen's Cup.****Dorothy's Double.****Colonel Thorndyke's Secret.****HENDERSON (ISAAC).—Agatha****Page.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**HERBERTSON (JESSIE L.).—****Junia.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.**HERMAN (HENRY).—A Leading****Lady.** Post 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.**HILL (HEADON).—Zambra the****Detective.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.;

picture cloth, flat back, 2s.

**HILL (JOHN), Works by.****Treason-Felony.** Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.**The Common Ancestor.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**HINKSON (H. A.), Novels by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Fan Fitzgerald. | Silk and Steel.****HOEY (Mrs. CASHEL).—The****Lover's Creed.** Crown 8vo, cloth,

3s. 6d.

**HOFFMANN (PROFESSOR).—****King Koko.** A Magic Story. With 25

illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth, 1s. net.

**HOLIDAY, Where to go for a.**

By E. P. SHOLL, Sir H. MAXWELL, JOHN

WATSON, JANE BARLOW, MARY LOVETT

CAMERON, JUSTIN H. MCCARTHY, PAUL

LANGE, J. W. GRAHAM, J. H. SALTER,

PHOEBE ALLEN, S. J. BECKETT, L. RIVERS

VINE, and C. F. GORDON CUMMING.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 1s. 6d.

**HOLMES (C. J., M.A.).—Notes****on the Science of Picture-making.**

With Photogravure Frontispiece. Demy

8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d. net. [*Preparing.*]**HOLMES (O. WENDELL).—****The Autocrat of the Breakfast-****Table.** Illustrated by J. GORDON

THOMSON. FINE PAPER EDITION, pott

8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net.; leather, gilt

edges, 3s. net.

**HOOD'S (THOMAS) Choice****Works in Prose and Verse.** With

Life of the Author, Portrait, and 200

illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**HOOK'S (THEODORE) Choice****Humorous Works;** including his Ludi-

cious Adventures, Bons Mots, Puns,

Hoaxes. With Life and Frontispiece.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**HOPKINS (TIGHE), Novels by.****For Freedom.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**'Twixt Love and Duty.****The Incomplete Adventurer.****The Nugents of Carriconna.****Nell Halfenden.** With 8 Illustrations.**HORNE (R. HENGIST).—Orion.**

With Portrait. Crown 8vo, cloth, 7s.

**HORNIMAN (ROY), Novels by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Bellamy the Magnificent.****Lord Cammarleigh's Secret.****Israel Rank.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**HORNUNG (E. W.), Novels by.****The Shadow of the Rope.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

Crown 8vo, cloth, os. each.

**Stingaree. | A Thief in the Night.****HUGO (VICTOR).—The Outlaw****of Iceland.** Translated by Sir GILBERT CAMPBELL. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**HUME (FERGUS), Novels by.****The Lady From Nowhere.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; picture cloth, flat back, 2s.**The Millionaire Mystery.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**The Wheeling Light.** Crown 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 6s.**HUNGERFORD (Mrs.), Novels**

by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each; cloth limp, 2s. 6d. each.

**The Professor's Experiment.****Nora Crelna.****Lady Verner's Flight.****Lady Patty. | Peter's Wife.****The Red-House Mystery.****An Unsatisfactory Lover.****April's Lady.****A Maiden All Forlorn.****The Three Graces.****A Mental Struggle.****Marvel. | A Modern Circe.****In Durance Vile.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**An Anxious Moment.****A Point of Conscience.****The Coming of Chloe. | Lovice.****The Red-House Mystery.** POPULAR EDITION, medium 8vo. 6d.**HUNT (Mrs. ALFRED), Novels**

by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**The Leadon Casket.****Self-Condemed.****That Other Person.****Mrs. Juliet.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**HUTCHINSON (W. M.).—Hints****on Colt-Breaking.** With 25 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**HYAMSON (ALBERT).—A His-****tory of the Jews in England.** With 16 Portraits and Views and 2 Maps. Demy 8vo, cloth, 4s. 6d. net.**HYATT (A. H.), Topographical****Anthologies by.** Pott 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net each; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net each.**The Charm of London.****The Charm of Edinburgh.****The Charm of Venice.****INDOOR PAUPERS.** By ONE OF

THEM. Crown 8vo, is.; cloth, 1s. 6d.

**INMAN (HERBERT) and****HARTLEY ASPDEN.—The Tear of**  
**Kalee.** Crown 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 6s.**INNKEEPER'S HANDBOOK****(The) and Licensed Victualler's Manual.** By J. TREVOR-DAVIES.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 2s.

**JAMES (C. T. C.).—A Romance of****the Queen's Hounds.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 1s. 6d.**JAMES (G. W.).—Scraggles:****The Story of a Sparrow.** With 6 Illustrations. Post 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.**JAMESON (WILLIAM).—My****Dead Self.** Post 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.**JAPP (Dr. A. H.).—Dramatic****Pictures.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 5s.**JEFFERIES (RICHARD), by.****The Life of the Fields.** Post 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.; LARGE TYPE, FINE PAPER EDITION, pott 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net. *Also* A NEW EDITION, with 12 Illustrations in Colours by M. U. CLARKE, crown 8vo, cloth, 5s. net; parchment, 7s. 6d. net.**The Open Air.** Post 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.; LARGE TYPE, FINE PAPER EDITION, pott 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net. *Also* A NEW EDITION, with 12 Illustrations in Colours by RUTH DOLLMAN, crown 8vo, cloth, 5s. net; parchment, 7s. 6d. net.**Nature near London.** Crown 8vo, buckram, 6s.; post 8vo, cl., 2s. 6d.; LARGE TYPE, FINE PAPER EDITION, pott 8vo, cl., gilt top, 2s. net; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net. *Also* A NEW EDITION, with 12 Illustrations in Colours by RUTH DOLLMAN, crown 8vo, cloth, 5s. net; parchment, 7s. 6d. net.**The Pocket Richard Jefferies:** being Passages chosen from the Nature Writings of JEFFERIES by ALFRED H. HYATT. 16mo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net.; leather, gilt top, 3s. net.**The Eulogy of Richard Jefferies.** By Sir WALTER BESANT. Cr. 8vo, cl., 6s.**JEROME (JEROME K.).—Stage-****land.** With 64 Illustrations by J. BERNARD PARTRIDGE. Fcap. 4to, 1s.**JERROLD (TOM), Works by.**

Post 8vo, 1s. each; cloth, 1s. 6d. each.

**The Garden that Paid the Rent.**  
**Household Horticulture.****Our Kitchen Garden:** The Plants We Grow, and How We Cook Them. Post 8vo, cloth, 1s. net.**JOHNSTON (R.).—The Peril of****an Empire.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.**JONES (WILLIAM, F.S.A.),**

Books by. Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Finger-Ring Lore:** Historical, Legendary, and Anecdotal. With numerous Illustrations.**Crowns and Coronations.** With 91 Illustrations.

**JONSON'S (BEN) Works.** With Notes and Biographical Memoir by WILLIAM GIFFORD. Edited by Colonel CUNNINGHAM. Three Vols., crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**JOSEPHUS, The Complete Works of.** Translated by WILLIAM WHISTON. Containing 'The Antiquities of the Jews,' and 'The Wars of the Jews.' With 52 Illustrations and Maps. Two Vols., demy 8vo, half-cloth, 12s. 6d.

**KEATING (JOSEPH).—Maurice.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**KEMPLING (W. BAILEY).—The Poets Royal of England and Scotland:** Original Poems by Royal and Noble Persons. With Notes and 6 Photogravure Portraits. Small 8vo, parchment, 6s. net; vellum, 7s. 6d. net. Also an Edition in THE KING'S CLASSICS (No. 39).

**KERSHAW (MARK).—Colonial Facts and Fictions: Humorous Sketches.** Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. ; cloth, 2s. 6d.

**KING (LEONARD W., M.A.).—A History of Babylonia and Assyria from the Earliest Times until the Persian Conquest.** With Maps, Plans, and Illustrations after all the principal Monuments of the Period. In 3 volumes, royal 8vo, buckram. Each volume separately, 18s. net ; or per set of 3 volumes, if subscribed for before the issue of Vol. I., £2 12s. 6d. net.

Vol. I.—**A History of Sumer and Akkad:** An account of the Primitive Inhabitants of Babylonia from the Earliest Times to about B.C. 2000.

" II.—**A History of Babylon** from the First Dynasty, about B.C. 2000, until the Conquest by Cyrus, B.C. 539.

" III.—**A History of Assyria** from the Earliest Period until the Fall of Nineveh, B.C. 606. [Preparing

**KING (R. ASHE), Novels by.** Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**'The Wearing of the Green.'**

**Passion's Slave.** | **Bell Barry.**

**A Drawn Game.** Crown 8vo, cloth. 3s. 6d. ; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**KING'S CLASSICS (The).** General Editor, Professor I. GOLLANCZ, Litt.D. Printed on laid paper, 16mo, each with Frontispiece, gilt top. Quarter bound grey boards or red cloth, 1s. 6d. net each ; quarter vellum, cloth sides, 2s. 6d. net each ; three-quarter vellum, 5s. net each.

*Volumes now in course of publication :*

**35. Wine, Women, and Song:** Mediæval Latin Students' Songs. Translated into English, with an Introduction, by JOHN ADDINGTON SYMONDS.

**36, 37. George Pettie's Petite Palace of Pettie his Pleasure.** Edited by Prof. I. GOLLANCZ. 2 vols.

**KING'S CLASSICS (The)—continued.**

**38. Walpole's Castle of Otranto.** By Sir WALTER SCOTT. With Introduction and Preface by Miss SPURGEON.

**39. The Poets Royal of England and Scotland.** Original Poems by Kings and other Royal and Noble Persons, collected and edited by W. BAILEY KEMPLING.

**40. Sir Thomas More's Utopia.** Edited by ROBERT STEELE, F.S.A.

**41.†Chaucer's Legend of Good Women.** In *Modern English*, with Notes and Introduction by Professor W. W. SKEAT.

**42. Swift's Battle of the Books.** Edited, with Notes and Introduction, by A. GUTHKELCH.

**43. Sir William Temple upon the Gardens of Epicurus, with other 17th Century Garden Essays.** Edited, with Notes and Introduction, by A. FORBES SIEVEKING, F.S.A.

**44. The Four Last Things,** by Sir THOMAS MORE ; together with **A Spiritual Consolation and other Treatises** by JOHN FISHER, Bishop of Rochester. Edited by DANIEL O'CONNOR.

**45. The Song of Roland.** Translated from the old French by Mrs. CROSLAND. With Introduction by Prof. BRANDIN.

**46. Dante's Vita Nuova.** The Italian text, with DANTE G. ROSSETTI's translation on opposite page. With Introduction and Notes by Prof. H. OELSNER.

**47.†Chaucer's Prologue and Minor Poems.** In *modern English*, with Notes and Introduction by Prof. W. W. SKEAT.

**48.†Chaucer's Parliament of Birds and House of Fame.** In *modern English*, with Notes and Introduction by Prof. W. W. SKEAT.

**49. Mrs. Gaskell's Cranford.** With Introduction by R. BRIMLEY JOHNSON.

**50.†Pearl.** An English Poem of the Fourteenth Century. Edited, with a Modern Rendering and an Introduction, by Professor I. GOLLANCZ.

**51, 52. King's Letters.** Volumes III. and IV. Newly edited from the originals by ROBERT STEELE, F.S.A.

**53. The English Correspondence of Saint Boniface.** Translated and edited, with an Introductory Sketch of the Life of St. Boniface, by E. J. KYLIE, M.A.

**54, 55. The Essays of Elia.** Edited, with Notes, Introduction, &c., by THOMAS SECCOMBE, M.A.

**56. The Cavalier to his Lady:** Seventeenth Century Love Songs. Edited by F. SIDGWICK.

**57. Asser's Life of King Alfred.** Edited by L. C. JANE, M.A.

**58. Translations from the Icelandic.** By Rev. W. C. GREEN, M.A.

**59. The Rule of St. Benet.** Translated by Right Rev. ABBOT GASQUET.

**60. Daniel's 'Delia' and Drayton's 'Idea.'** Edited by ARUNDELL ESDAILE, M.A.



**KING'S CLASSICS (The)—continued.***Earlier Volumes in the Series are—*

1. The Love of Books (The Philobiblon).
2. \*Six Dramas of Calderon (FitzGerald's Translation). (Double vol.)
3. Chronicle of Jocelin of Brakelond.
4. The Life of Sir Thomas More.
5. Eikon Basilike.
6. Kings' Letters: Alfred to the coming of the Tudors.
7. Kings' Letters: From the Tudors to the Love Letters of Henry VIII.
8. \*Chaucer's Knight's Tale (Prof. SKRAT).
9. \*Chaucer's Man of Law's Tale (Prof. SKRAT).
10. \*Chaucer's Friess's Tale (Prof. SKRAT).
11. The Romance of Fulke Fitzwarine.
12. The Story of Cupid and Psyche.
13. Evelyn's Life of Margaret Godolphin.
14. Early Lives of Dante.
15. The Falstaff Letters.
16. Polonius. By EDWARD FITZGERALD.
17. Mediæval Lore.
18. The Vision of Piers the Plowman (Prof. SKRAT)
19. The Gull's Hornbook.
20. \*The Nun's Rule, or Ancren Riwe. (Double vol.)
21. The Memoirs of Robert Cary, Earl of Monmouth.
22. Early Lives of Charlemagne.
23. Cicero's 'Friendship,' 'Old Age,' and 'Scipio's Dream.'
24. \*Wordsworth's Prelude. (Double vol.)
25. The Defence of Guenivere.
- 26, 27. Browning's Men and Women.
28. Poe's Poems.
29. Shakespeare's Sonnets.
30. George Eliot's Silas Marner.
31. Goldsmith's Vicar of Wakefield.
32. Charles Reade's Peg Woffington.
33. The Household of Sir Thomas More.
34. Sappho: One Hundred Lyrics. By BLISS CARMAN.

\* Numbers 2, 20, and 24 are Double Volumes and Double Price.

† The Chaucer Vols., and also No. 50, may be had in stiff paper covers at 1s. net each.

**KING'S LIBRARY FOLIOS (The).**

**The Mirrour of Vertue in Worldly Greatnes, or The Life of Sir Thomas More, Knight.** By his son-in-law, WILLIAM ROPER. 10s. 6d. net. (Seven copies of this volume alone remain, and are not to be sold apart from sets.)

**Eikon Basilike, the Portraicture of His Sacred Majestie in his Solitudes and Sufferings.** Edited by EDWARD ALMACK, F.S.A. £1 1s. net.

**Shakespeare's Ovid, being Arthur Golding's Translation of the Metamorphoses.** Edited by W. H. D. ROUSE, Litt.D. £1 11s. 6d. net.

**The Percy Folio of Old English Ballads and Romances.** Edited by the GENERAL EDITOR. In four volumes at £4 4s. the set. (Volumes I. and II. issued; III. at Press; IV. in Preparation.)

\* NOTE.—Seven complete sets of the above folios remain for sale. Price, per set, £7 17s. 6d. net.

**KING'S LIBRARY QUARTOS (The).**

**The Alchemist.** By BEN JONSON. Edited by H. C. HART. 5s. net; Japanese vellum, £1 1s. net.

**The Gull's Hornbook.** By THOMAS DEKKER. Edited by R. B. MCKERROW. 5s. net; Japanese vellum, 10s. 6d. net.

**The Beggar's Opera.** By JOHN GAY. Edited by HAMILTON MACLEOD. 5s. net; Japanese vellum, 10s. 6d. net.

**KIPLING PRIMER (A).** Including Biographical and Critical Chapters, an Index to Mr. Kipling's principal Writings, and Bibliographies. By F. L. KNOWLES. With Two Portraits. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**KNIGHT (WILLIAM and EDWARD).**—The Patient's Vade Mecum: How to Get Most Benefit from Medical Advice. Crown 8vo, cloth, 1s. 6d.

**LAMB'S (CHARLES) Complete Works** in Prose and Verse, including 'Poetry for Children' and 'Prince Dorus.' Edited by R. H. SHEPHERD. With 2 Portraits and Facsimile of the 'Essay on Roast Pig.' Crown 8vo (both Series), cloth, 3s. 6d.

**The Essays of Elia.** FINE PAPER EDITION, pott 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net.

**LAMBERT (GEORGE).**—The President of Boravia. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**LANE (EDWARD WILLIAM).**

—The Thousand and One Nights, commonly called in England **The Arabian Nights' Entertainments.** Translated from the Arabic and illustrated by many hundred Engravings from Designs by HARVEY. Edited by E. S. POOLE. With Preface by STANLEY LANE-POOLE. 3 Vols., 8vo, cl., 22s. 6d.

**LEE (HOLME).**—Legends from Fairyland. With about 250 Illustrations by REGINALD L. and HORACE J. KNOWLES, and an Introduction by E. H. FREEMANTLE. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, 5s. net.

**LÊES (DOROTHY N.).**—Tuscan Feasts and Tuscan Friends. With 12 Illustrations. Large crown 8vo, cloth, 5s. net.

**LEHMANN (R. C.).**—Harry Fludyer at Cambridge, and Conversational Hints for Young Shooters. Crown 8vo, 1s.; cloth, 1s. 6d.

**LEIGH (HENRY S.).**—Carols of Cockayne. Crown 8vo, buckram, 5s.

**LELAND (C. G.).**—A Manual of Mending and Repairing. With Diagrams. Crown 8vo, cloth, 5s.

**LEPELLETIER (EDMOND).**—*Madame Sans-Gêne.* Translated by JOHN DE VILLIERS. Post 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; illustrated boards, 2s.; **POPULAR EDITION**, medium 8vo, 6d.

**LESPINASSE, JULIE DE.** By the Marquis DE SÉGUR. Authorised English Version, with a Portrait. Demy 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d. net.

**LEYS (JOHN K.),** Novels by. *The Lindsays.* Post 8vo, illust. bds., 2s. *A Sore Temptation.* Cr. 8vo, cl., 6s.

**LILBURN (ADAM).**—*A Tragedy in Marble.* Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**LINDSAY (HARRY),** Novels by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

*Rhoda Roberts.* | *The Jacobite.*

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

*Judah Pyecroft, Puritan.*

*The Story of Leah.*

**LINTON (E. LYNN),** Works by. *An Octave of Friends.* Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

*Patricia Kemball.* | *Ione.*

*The Atonement of Leam Dundas.*

*The World Well Lost.* 12 Illusts.

*The One Too Many.*

*Under which Lord?* With 12 Illusts.

*'My Love.'* | *Sowing the Wind.*

*Paston Carew.* | *Dulcie Everton.*

*With a Silken Thread.*

*The Rebel of the Family.*

*Sowing the Wind.* **CHEAP EDITION**, post 8vo, cloth, 1s. net.

*Patricia Kemball.* **POPULAR EDITION**, medium 8vo, 6d.

**LORIMER (NORMA).**—*The Pagan Woman.* Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**LUCAS (ALICE).**—*Talmudic Legends, Hymns, and Paraphrases.* Post 8vo, half-parchment, 2s. net.

**LUCAS (E. V.),** Books by.

*Anne's Terrible Good Nature*, and other Stories for Children. With 12 Illustrations by A. H. BUCKLAND, and Coloured End-Papers and Cover by F. D. BEDFORD. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

*A Book of Verses for Children.* With Coloured Title-page. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

*Three Hundred Games and Pastimes.* By E. V. LUCAS and ELIZABETH LUCAS. Pott 4to, cloth, 6s. net.

**LUCY (HENRY W.).**—*Gideon Fleyce.* Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**MACAULAY (LORD).**—*The History of England.* **LARGE TYPE, FINE PAPER EDITION**, in 5 vols. pott 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net per vol.; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net per vol.

**MACCOLL (HUGH).**—*Mr. Stranger's Sealed Packet.* Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**McCARTHY (JUSTIN),** Books by. *The Reign of Queen Anne.* Two Vols., demy 8vo, cloth, 12s. each.

*A History of the Four Georges and of William the Fourth.* Four Vols., demy 8vo, cloth, 12s. each.

*A History of Our Own Times* from the Accession of Queen Victoria to the General Election of 1880. **LIBRARY EDITION.** Four Vols., demy 8vo, cloth, 12s. each.—Also the **POPULAR EDITION**, in Four Vols., crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.—And the **JUBILEE EDITION**, with an Appendix of Events to the end of 1886, in 2 Vols., demy 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d. each.

*A History of Our Own Times*, Vol. V., from 1880 to the Diamond Jubilee. Demy 8vo, cloth, 12s.; crown 8vo, cloth 6s.

*A History of Our Own Times*, Vols. VI. and VII., from 1897 to Accession of Edward VII. 2 Vols., demy 8vo, cl., 24s.

*A Short History of Our Own Times*, from the Accession of Queen Victoria to the Accession of King Edward VII. **NEW EDITION**, revised and enlarged. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt top, 6s.; also the **POPULAR EDITION**, post 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.; and the **CHEAP EDITION** (to the year 1880), med. 8vo, 6d.

**LARGE TYPE, FINE PAPER EDITIONS.**

Pott 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net per vol.; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net per vol.

*The Reign of Queen Anne*, in 1 Vol.

*A History of the Four Georges and of William IV.*, in 2 vols.

*A History of Our Own Times* from Accession of Q. Victoria to 1897, in 3 Vols.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, pict. boards, 2s. each; cloth limp, 2s. 6d. each.

*The Waterdale Neighbours.*

*My Enemy's Daughter.*

*A Fair Saxon.* | *Linley Rochford.*

*Dear Lady Disdain.* | *The Dictator.*

*Miss Misanthrope.* With 12 Illusts.

*Donna Quixote.* With 12 Illustrations.

*The Comet of a Season.*

*Maid of Athens.* With 12 Illustrations.

*Camiola.*

*Red Diamonds.* | *The Riddle Ring.*

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

*The Three Disgraces.* | *Mononia.*

*'The Right Honourable.'* By JUSTIN McCARTHY and MRS. CAMPBELL PRAED. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

*Julian Revelstone.* Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. [*Shortly.*]

**McCARTHY (J. H.),** Works by. *The French Revolution.* (Constituent Assembly, 1789-91.) Four Vols., demy 8vo, cloth, 12s. each.

*An Outline of the History of Ireland.* Crown 8vo, 1s.; cloth, 1s. 6d. *Ireland Since the Union—1798-1886.* Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.



**MCCARTHY (J. H.)**—*continued.*

**Hafiz in London.** 8vo, gold cloth, 3s. 6d.

**Our Sensation Novel.** Crown 8vo, 1s.; cloth, 1s. 6d.

**Doom:** An Atlantic Episode. Crown 8vo, 1s.

**Dolly:** A Sketch. Crown 8vo, 1s.

**Lily Lass.** Crown 8vo, 1s.; cloth, 1s. 6d.

**A London Legend.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**MACDONALD (Dr. GEORGE),**  
Books by.

**Works of Fancy and Imagination**

Ten Vols., 16mo, cloth, gilt, in case, 21s.; or separately, Grolier cloth, 2s. 6d. each.

Also a NEW ISSUE in 16mo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net per Vol.; leather, gilt top, 3s. net per Vol.

Vol. I. WITHIN AND WITHOUT—THE HIDDEN LIFE.

" II. THE DISCIPLE—THE GOSPEL WOMEN—BOOK OF SONNETS—ORGAN SONGS.

" III. VIOLIN SONGS—SONGS OF THE DAYS AND NIGHTS—A BOOK OF DREAMS—ROADSIDE POEMS—POEMS FOR CHILDREN.

" IV. PARABLES—BALLADS—SCOTCH V. & VI. PHANTASIES. [SONGS.

" VII. THE PORTENT.

" VIII. THE LIGHT PRINCESS—THE GIANT'S HEART—SHADOWS.

" IX. CROSS PURPOSES—GOLDEN KEY CARASOYN—LITTLE DAYLIGHT.

" X. THE CRUEL PAINTER—THE WOVEN O'RIVEN—THE CASTLE—THE BROKEN SWORDS—THE GRAY WOLF—UNCLE CORNELIUS.

**Poetical Works of George MacDonald.** 2 Vols., cr. 8vo, buckram, 12s.

**Heather and Snow.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**Lilith.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**The Pocket George MacDonald:** Passages Chosen by A. H. HYATT. 16mo, cloth gilt, 2s. net; leather gilt, 3s. net.

**MACDONELL (AGNES).**—  
**Quaker Cousins.** Post 8vo, boards, 2s.

**MACHRAY (ROBERT),** Novels  
by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**A Blow over the Heart.**

**The Mystery of Lincoln's Inn.**

**The Private Detective.**

**Her Honour.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**MACKAY (Dr. CHAS.)**—**Inter-**  
**ludes and Undertones.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**MACKAY (WILLIAM).**—**A**  
**Mender of Nets.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**MACKENZIE (W. A.)**—**The**  
**Drexel Dream.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**MACLISE Portrait Gallery (The)**  
of Illustrious Literary Characters:  
85 Portraits by DANIEL MACLISE;  
with Memoirs by WILLIAM BATES, B.A.  
Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**MACMICHAEL (J. HOLDEN).**—

**The Story of Charing Cross and its Neighbourhood.** With 3 Illustrations. Demy 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d. net.

**MAGIC LANTERN, The,** and its  
Management. By T. C. HEPWORTH.  
With 10 Illusts. Cr. 8vo, 1s.; cloth, 1s. 6d.

**MAGNA CHARTA: A Facsimile of**  
the Original, 3 ft. by 2 ft., with Arms and  
Seals emblazoned in Gold and Colours, 5s.

**MALLOCK (W. H.),** Works by.

**The New Republic.** Post 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; illustrated boards, 2s.; LARGE TYPE, FINE PAPER EDITION, post 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net.

**Poems.** Small 4to, parchment, 8s.

**Is Life Worth Living?** Crown 8vo, buckram, 6s.

**MALLORY (Sir THOMAS).**—

**Mort d'Arthur,** Selections from, edited  
by B. M. RANKING. Post 8vo, cloth, 2s.

**MARGUERITTE (PAUL and**  
**VICTOR),** Novels by.

**The Disaster.** Translated by F. LEES.  
Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**The Commune.** Translated by F. LEES  
and R. B. DOUGLAS.

**Vanity.** Translated by K. S. WEST. With  
Portrait Frontispiece.

**MARIE DE MEDICIS and the**  
**Court of France in the XVIIth Cen-**  
**tury.** Translated from the French of  
LOUIS BATIFFOL by MARY KING. With  
a Portrait. Demy 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d. net.

**MARLOWE'S** Works, including  
his Translations. Edited with Notes by  
Col. CUNNINGHAM. Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**MARSH (RICHARD).**—**A**  
**Spoiler of Men.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**MASSINGER'S** Plays. From the  
Text of WILLIAM GIFFORD. Edited by  
Col. CUNNINGHAM. Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**MASTERMAN (J.)**—**Half-a-**  
**dozen Daughters.** Post 8vo, bds., 2s.

**MATTHEWS (BRANDER).**—**A**  
**Secret of the Sea.** Post 8vo, illus-  
trated boards, 2s.; cloth, 2s. 6d.

**MAX O'RELL,** Books by.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Her Royal Highness Woman.**

**Between Ourselves.**

**Rambles in Womanland.**

**MEADE (L. T.), Novels by.**

**A Soldier of Fortune.** Crown 8vo. cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illust, boards, 2s.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**The Voice of the Charmer.**  
**In an Iron Grip.** | **The Siren.**  
**Dr. Rumsey's Patient.**  
**On the Brink of a Chasm.**  
**The Way of a Woman.**  
**A Son of Ishmael.**  
**An Adventurer.** | **Rosebury.**  
**The Blue Diamond.**  
**A Stumble by the Way.**  
**This Troublesome World.**

**MEDICI SERIES (The) of Reproductions in Colour from the Old Masters.** For information in regard to this important Series, see Illustrated Prospectus to be had upon application.

**MEDIEVAL LIBRARY (The New).** Small crown 8vo, pure rag paper, boards, 5s. net per vol.; leather, with clasps, 7s. 6d. net per vol.

- 1. The Book of the Duke of True Lovers.** Translated from the Middle French of CHRISTINE DE PISAN, with Notes by ALICE KEMP-WELCH. Woodcut Title and 6 Photogravures.
- 2. Of the Tumbler of our Lady, and other Miracles.** Translated from the Middle French of GAUTIER DE CORNIC, &c., with Notes and Introduction by ALICE KEMP-WELCH. Woodcut Title and 7 Photogravures.
- 3. The Chatelaine of Yvergi.** Translated from the Middle French by ALICE KEMP-WELCH, with the original Text, and an Introduction by Dr. L. BRANDIN. Woodcut Title and 5 Photogravures.
- 4. The Babees' Book.** Edited from Dr. FURNIVALL'S Texts, with Notes, by EDITH RICKERT. Woodcut Title and 6 Photogravures.
- 5. The Book of the Divine Consolation of Saint Angela da Foligno.** Translated from the Italian by MARY G. STEEGMANN, with Introduction by ALGAR THOROLD. Woodcut Title and reproductions of Woodcuts.
- 6. The Legend of the Holy Fina, Virgin of Santo Geminiano.** Translated from the 14th Century Ms. of FRA GIOVANNI DI COPPO, by M. MANSFIELD. Woodcut Title and 6 Photogravures.
- 7. Early English Romances of Love.** Edited in Modern English by EDITH RICKERT. 6 Photogravures.
- 8. Early English Romances of Friendship.** Edited in Modern English, with Notes, by EDITH RICKERT. 5 Photogravures.

**MELBA: A Biography.** By AGNES M. MURPHY. With Chapters by MADAME MELBA on THE ART OF SINGING and on THE SELECTION OF MUSIC AS A PROFESSION, Porraits, and Illustrations. Demy 8vo, cloth, 16s. net. [Preparing.]

**MERRICK (HOPE).—When a Girl's Engaged.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**MERRICK (LEONARD), Novels by.**

**The Man who was Good.** Crown 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illust. bds., 2s.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Cynthia.** | **This Stage of Fools.**

**MEYNELL (ALICE).—The Flower of the Mind: a Choice among the Best Poems.** In 16mo, cloth, gilt, 2s. net; leather, 3s. net.

**MILLER (Mrs. F. FENWICK).—Physiology for the Young: The House of Life.** Illusts. Post 8vo, cl., 2s. 6d.

**MINIATURE OLD MASTERS** in Colour, at small prices. A Prospectus may be had.

**MINTO (WM.).—Was She Good or Bad?** Crown 8vo, cloth, 1s. 6d.

**MITCHELL (EDM.), Novels by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**The Lone Star Rush.** With 6 Illusts.  
**Only a Nigger.**  
**The Belforts of Culben.**

Crown 8vo, picture cloth, flat backs, 2s. each.

**Plotters of Paris.**  
**The Temple of Death.**  
**Towards the Eternal Snows.**

**MITFORD (BERTRAM), Novels by.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Renshaw Fanning's Quest.**  
**Triumph of Hilary Blachland.**  
**Haviland's Chum.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; picture cloth, flat back, 2s. each.

**The Luck of Gerard Ridgeley.**  
**The King's Assegai.** With 6 Illusts.  
**The Gun-Runner.** Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.; Cheap Edition, medium 8vo., 6d.

**Harley Greenoak's Charge.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**MOLESWORTH (Mrs.).—Hathercourt Rectory.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illust, boards, 2s.

**MOLIERE: A Biography.** By H. C. CHATFIELD-TAYLOR. With Introduction by Prof. T. F. CRANE, and 10 Illustrations by JOB. Royal 8vo, buckram, 10s. 6d. net.

**MONCRIEFF (W. D. SCOTT).—The Abdication: A Drama.** With 7 Etchings. Imperial 4to, buckram, 21s.

**MORROW (W. C.).—Bohemian Paris of To-Day.** With 106 Illusts. by EDOUARD CUCUEL. Small demy 8vo, cl., 6s.

**MUDDOCK (J. E.), Stories by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Basile the Jester.**  
**Young Lochinvar,**  
**The Golden Idol.**

Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**The Dead Man's Secret.**  
**From the Bosom of the Deep.**

**Stories Weird and Wonderful.**

Post 8vo, illust. boards, 2s.; cloth, 2s. 6d.

**Maid Marian and Robin Hood.**  
 With 12 Illustrations by STANLEY L. WOOD. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; picture cloth flat back, 2s.

**MURRAY (D. CHRISTIE),**

Novels by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**A Life's Atonement.**  
**Joseph's Coat.** With 12 Illustrations.  
**Coals of Fire.** With 3 Illustrations.  
**Val Strange.** | **A Wasted Crime.**  
**A Capful o' Nails.** | **Hearts.**  
**The Way of the World.**  
**Mount Despair.** | **A Model Father.**  
**Old Blazer's Hero.**  
**By the Gate of the Sea.**  
**A Bit of Human Nature.**  
**First Person Singular.**  
**Bob Martin's Little Girl.**  
**Time's Revenges.**  
**Cynic Fortune.** | **In Direst Peril.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**This Little World.**  
**A Race for Millions.**  
**The Church of Humanity.**  
**Tales in Prose and Verse.**  
**Despair's Last Journey.**  
**Y.C.: A Chronicle of Castle Barfield.**

**Verona's Father.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.  
**His Own Ghost.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; picture cloth, flat back, 2s.  
**Joseph's Coat.** POPULAR EDITION, medium 8vo, 6d.

**MURRAY (D. CHRISTIE) and**

HENRY HERMAN, Novels by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**One Traveller Returns.**  
**The Bishops' Bible.**  
**Paul Jones's Alias.** With Illustrations by A. FORESTIER and G. NICOLET.

**MURRAY (HENRY), Novels by.**

Post 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d. each.

**A Game of Bluff.**  
**A Song of Sixpence.**

**NEWBOLT (HENRY). — Taken**

from the Enemy. Fcp. 8vo, pic. cov., 1s.

**NISBET (HUME), Books by.**

**'Ball Up!'** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.; POPULAR EDITION medium 8vo, 6d.  
**Dr. Bernard St. Vincent.** Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**NORDAU (MAX).—Morganatic:**

A Romance. Translated by ELIZABETH LEE. Crown 8vo, cloth, gilt top 6s.

**NORRIS (W. E.), Novels by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Saint Ann's.** | **Billy Bellew.****Miss Wentworth's Idea.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**QUIDA, Novels by.** Crown 8vo,

cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

<b>Tricotrin.</b>	<b>A Dog of Flanders.</b>
<b>Ruffino.</b>	<b>Cecil Castlemaine's Gage.</b>
<b>Othmar.</b>	<b>Princess Napraxine.</b>
<b>Frescoes.</b>	<b>Held in Bondage.</b>
<b>Wanda.</b>	<b>Under Two Flags.</b>
<b>Ariadne.</b>	<b>Folle-Farine.</b>
<b>Pascarel.</b>	<b>Two Wooden Shoes.</b>
<b>Chandos.</b>	<b>A Village Commune.</b>
<b>Moths.</b>	<b>In a Winter City.</b>
<b>Puck.</b>	<b>Santa Barbara.</b>
<b>Idalia.</b>	<b>In Maremma.</b>
<b>Bimbi.</b>	<b>Strathmore.</b>
<b>Signa.</b>	<b>Pipistrello.</b>
<b>Friendship.</b>	<b>Two Offenders.</b>
<b>Gulderoy.</b>	

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**A Rainy June.** | **The Massarenes.**

POPULAR EDITIONS, medium 8vo, 6d. each.

<b>Under Two Flags.</b>	<b>Moths.</b>
<b>Held in Bondage.</b>	<b>Puck.</b>
<b>Strathmore.</b>	<b>Tricotrin.</b>
<b>The Massarenes.</b>	<b>Chandos.</b>
<b>Friendship.</b>	<b>Ariadne.</b>
<b>Two Little Wooden Shoes.</b>	
<b>Idalia.</b>	<b>Othmar.</b>

**Syrin.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, picture cloth, flat back, 2s.; illustrated boards, 2s.

**Two Little Wooden Shoes.** LARGE TYPE EDITION. Fcap. 8vo, cloth, 1s. net; leather, 1s. 6d. net.

**The Waters of Edera.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; picture cloth, flat back, 2s.  
**Wisdom, Wit, and Pathos,** selected from the Works of QUIDA by F. SYDNEY MORRIS. Post 8vo, cloth, 5s.—CHEAP EDITION, illustrated boards, 2s.

**OHNET (GEORGES), Novels by.****Doctor Rameau.** Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.**A Weird Gift.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.**A Last Love.** Post 8vo, illust. bds., 2s.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Love's Depths.**  
**The Money-maker.**  
**The Woman of Mystery.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**The Path of Glory.****The Conqueress.** Translated by F. ROTHWELL.**OLD AGE PENSIONS ACT, The**

**Complete Guide to the.** By CLEMENT EDWARDS, M.P. and ERNEST LESSER, Barristers-at-Law. Crown 8vo, 1s.; cloth, 1s. 6d.



**OLIPHANT (Mrs.), Novels by.**

Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**The Primrose Path.****The Greatest Heiress in England.****Whiteladies.** Crown 8vo, cloth, with 12 Illustrations, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, bds., 2s.**The Sorceress.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**OSBOURNE (LLOYD), Stories**

by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**The Motormaniacs.****Three Speeds Forward.** With Illustrations.**O'SHAUGHNESSY (ARTHUR),**

Poems by.

**Music & Moonlight.** Fcp. 8vo, cl., 7s. 6d.**Lays of France.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 10s. 6d.**PAIN (BARRY).—Eliza's Hus-**

band. Fcap., 8vo, 1s.; cloth, 1s. 6d.

**PALMER (W. T.), Books by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, with Frontis., 6s. each.

**Lake Country Rambles.****In Lakeland Dells and Fells.****PANDURANG HARI; or,****Memoirs of a Hindoo.** With Preface by Sir BARTLE FRERE. Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.**PARADISE (The) or Garden of**

the Holy Fathers: Histories of the Anchorites, Recluses, Cœnobites, Monks, and Ascetic Fathers of the Deserts of Egypt, between about A.D. 250 and 400. Compiled by ATHANASIUS, PALLADIUS, ST. JEROME, and others. Translated from the Syriac, with an Introduction, by E. A. WALLIS BUDGE, Litt.D. With 2 Frontispieces, 2 vols. large crown 8vo, buckram, 15s. net.

**PARIS SALON, The Illustrated**

Catalogue of the. With about 300 illustrations. Published annually. Dy 8vo, 3s.

**PAYN (JAMES), Novels by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Lost Sir Massingberd.****The Clyffards of Clyffe.****A County Family.****Less Black than We're Painted.****By Proxy.** For Cash Only.**High Spirits.** Sunny Stories.**A Confidential Agent.****A Grape from a Thorn.** 12 Illusts.**The Family Scapegrace.****Holiday Tasks.** At Her Mercy. 12 Illusts.**The Talk of the Town.****The Mystery of Mirbridge.****The Word and the Will.****The Burnt Million.****A Trying Patient.****Gwendoline's Harvest.****PAYN (JAMES)—continued.**

Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Humorous Stories.** | **From Exile****The Foster Brothers.****Married Beneath Him.****Bentinck's Tutor.****Walter's Word.** | **Fallen Fortunes.****A Perfect Treasure.****Like Father, Like Son.****A Woman's Vengeance.****Carlyon's Year.** | **Cecil's Tryst.****Murphy's Master.****Some Private Views.****Found Dead.** | **Mirk Abbey.****A Marine Residence.****The Canon's Ward.****Not Wooed, But Won.****Two Hundred Pounds Reward.****The Best of Husbands.****Halves.** | **What He Cost Her.****Kit: A Memory.** | **Under One Roof.****Glow-Worm Tales.****A Prince of the Blood.****A Modern Dick Whittington.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, with Portrait of Author, 3s. 6d.; picture cloth, flat back, 2s.

**The Burnt Million.** CHEAP EDITION, post 8vo, cloth, 1s. net.**Notes from the 'News.'** Crown 8vo, cloth, 1s. 6d.

POPULAR EDITIONS, medium 8vo, 6d. each.

**Lost Sir Massingberd.****Walter's Word.****By Proxy.****PAYNE (WILL). — Jerry the**

Dreamer. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**PAUL (MARGARETA).—Gentle**

and Simple. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**PENNELL - ELMHIRST (Cap-**

tain E.).—The Best of the Fun. With 8 Coloured Illustrations and 48 others. Medium 8vo, cloth, 6s. net.

**PENNY (F. E.), Novels by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**The Sanyasi.** | **Dilys.****Caste and Creed.** | **The Tea-Planter.****The Inevitable Law.****Dark Corners.****PERRIN (ALICE), Novels by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**The Waters of Destruction.****Red Records.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**A Free Solitude.** | **East of Suez.****The Stronger Claim.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; POPULAR EDITION, medium 8vo, 6d.**PHELPS (E. S.).—Jack the**

Fisherman. Illustrated by C. W. REED. Crown 8vo, cloth, 1s. 6d.

**PHIL MAY'S Sketch-Book: 54**

Cartoons. Crown folio, cloth, 2s. 6d.



**PHIPSON (Dr. T. L.).—Famous Violinists and Fine Violins.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 5s.

**PHOTO-RELIEFS: Plaques reproducing Della Robbias, and other subjects.** See Special Prospectus.

**PILKINGTON (L. L.).—Mallender's Mistake.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**PLANCHÉ (J. R.).—Songs and Poems.** Edited by Mrs. MACKARNES. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**PLAYS OF OUR FATHERS, and some of the Traditions upon which they were founded.** By C. M. GAYLEY, LL.D. With numerous illustrations. Royal 8vo, cloth, 12s. 6d. net.

**PLUTARCH'S Lives of Illustrious Men.** With Life of PLUTARCH by J. and W. LANGHORNE, and Portraits. Two Vols., 8vo, half-cloth, 10s. 6d.

**POE'S (EDGAR ALLAN) Choice Works: Poems, Stories, Essays.** With an Introduction by CHARLES BAUDELAIRE. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**POLLOCK (W. H.).—The Charm, and Other Drawing-Room Plays.** By Sir WALTER BESANT and WALTER H. POLLOCK. With 50 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**POTTS (HENRY).—His Final Flutter.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**PRAED (Mrs. CAMPBELL),** Novels by. Post 8vo, illus. boards, 2s. ea.

**The Romance of a Station.**

**The Soul of Countess Adrian.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Outlaw and Lawmaker.**

**Christina Chard.**

**Mrs. Tregaskiss.** With 8 Illustrations.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Nulma.** | **Madame Izan.**

**'As a Watch in the Night.'**

**The Lost Earl of Ellan.**

**Christina Chard.** CHEAP EDITION. post 8vo, cloth, 1s. net.

**PRICE (E. C.).—Valentina.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**PROCTOR (RICHARD A.),** Works by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.  
**Easy Star Lessons.** With Star Maps for every Night in the Year.  
**Flowers of the Sky.** With 55 Illusts.  
**Familiar Science Studies.**  
**Mysteries of Time and Space.**  
**The Universe of Suns.**

**Saturn and its System.** With 13 Steel Plates. Demy 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**Wages and Wants of Science Workers.** Crown 8vo, 1s. 6d.

**PRYCE (RICHARD).—Miss Maxwell's Affections.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illust. boards, 2s.

**RAPPOPORT (A. S., M.A.).—The Curse of the Romanovs: A Study of the Reigns of Tsars Paul I. and Alexander I. of Russia, 1796-1825.** With 23 Illustrations. Demy 8vo, cloth, 16s. net.

**READE'S (CHARLES) Novels.**

Collected LIBRARY EDITION, in Seventeen Volumes, crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Peg Woffington;** and **Christie Johnstone.**

**Hard Cash.**

**The Cloister and the Hearth.**

With a Preface by Sir WALTER BESANT.

**'It is Never Too Late to Mend.'**

**The Course of True Love Never**

**Did Run Smooth;** and **Single-**

**heart and Doubleface.**

**The Autobiography of a Thief;**

**Jack of all Trades;** **A Hero and**

**a Martyr;** **The Wandering Heir.**

**Love Me Little, Love Me Long.**

**The Double Marriage.**

**Griffith Gaunt.**

**Foul Play.**

**Put Yourself in His Place.**

**A Terrible Temptation.**

**A Simpleton.**

**A Woman-Hater.**

**The Jilt:** and **Good Stories of Man**

**and other Animals.**

**A Perilous Secret.**

**Readiana;** and **Bible Characters.**

Also in Twenty-one Volumes, post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Peg Woffington.** | **A Simpleton.**

**Christie Johnstone.**

**'It is Never Too Late to Mend.'**

**The Course of True Love Never**

**Did Run Smooth.**

**Autobiography of a Thief; Jack**

**of all Trades; James Lambert.**

**Love Me Little, Love Me Long.**

**The Double Marriage.**

**The Cloister and the Hearth.**

**A Terrible Temptation.**

**Hard Cash.** | **Readiana.**

**Foul Play.** | **Griffith Gaunt.**

**Put Yourself in His Place.**

**The Wandering Heir.**

**A Woman-Hater.**

**Singleheart and Doubleface.**

**Good Stories of Man, &c.**

**The Jilt;** and **other Stories.**

**A Perilous Secret.**

LARGE TYPE, FINE PAPER EDITIONS.

Pott 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net each; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net each.

**The Cloister and the Hearth.** With

32 Illustrations by M. B. HEWERDINE.

**'It is Never Too Late to Mend.'**

**READE (CHARLES)**—*continued.*

POPULAR EDITIONS, medium 8vo, 6d. each.

**The Cloister and the Hearth.****'It is Never Too Late to Mend.'****Foul Play.** | **Hard Cash.****Peg Woffington;** and **Christie Johnstone.****Griffith Gaunt.****Put Yourself in His Place.****A Terrible Temptation.****The Double Marriage.****Love me Little, Love Me Long.****A Perilous Secret.****The Wandering Heir.** LARGE TYPE EDITION, fcap. 8vo, cloth, 1s. net; leather, 1s. 6d. net.**Bible Characters.** Fcap. 8vo, 1s.**The Cloister and the Hearth.**

With 16 Photogravure and 84 half-tone Illustrations by MATT B. HEWERDINE. Small 4to, cloth, 6s. net. Also in preparation, a NEW EDITION, with 20 Illustrations in 4 Colours and 10 in Black and White by BYAM SHAW, R.I. Demv 8vo, cloth, 10s. 6d. net; LARGE PAPER EDITION, parchment, 21s. net.

**RICHARDSON (FRANK), Novels**

by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**The Man who Lost his Past.** With 50 Illustrations by TOM BROWNE, R.I.**The Bayswater Miracle.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**The King's Counsel.****Semi-Society.****There and Back.****RIDDELL (Mrs.), Novels by.****A Rich Man's Daughter.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**Weird Stories.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, picture boards, 2s.

Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**The Uninhabited House.****Prince of Wales's Garden Party.****The Mystery in Palace Gardens.****Fairy Water.** | **Idle Tales.****Her Mother's Darling.****RIVES (AMELIE), Stories by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Barbara Dering.****Meriel: A Love Story.****ROBINSON (F. W.), Novels by.****Women are Strange.** Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.**The Hands of Justice.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illust. bds., 2s.**The Woman in the Dark.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illust. bds., 2s.**ROLFE (FR.), Novels by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Hadrian the Seventh.****Don Tarquinio.****ROLL OF BATTLE ABBEY,**

THE: A List of Principal Warriors who came from Normandy with William the Conqueror, 1066. In Gold and Colours, 5s.

**ROSENGARTEN (A.).—A Hand-**

book of Architectural Styles. Translated by W. COLLETT-SANDARS. With 630 Illustrations. Cr. 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d.

**ROSS (ALBERT).—A Sugar**

Princess. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**ROWSELL (MARY C.).—****Monsieur de Paris.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**RUSSELL (W. CLARK), Novels**

by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each; cloth, 2s. 6d. each.

**Round the Galley-Fire.****In the Middle Watch.****On the Fo'k'sle Head.****A Voyage to the Cape.****A Book for the Hammock:****The Mystery of the 'Ocean Star.'****The Romance of Jenny Harlowe.****The Tale of the Ten.****An Ocean Tragedy.****My Shipmate Louise.****Alone on a Wide Wide Sea.****The Good Ship 'Mohock.'****The Phantom Death.****Is He the Man? | Heart of Oak.****The Convict Ship.****The Last Entry.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**A Tale of Two Tunnels.****The Death Ship.****The 'Pretty Polly.'** With 12 Illustrations by G. E. ROBERTSON.**Overdue.** | **Wrong Side Out.****The Convict Ship.** POPULAR EDITION, medium 8vo, 6d.**RUSSELL (HERBERT).—True**

Blue. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**RUSSELL (DORA), Novels by.****A Country Sweetheart.** Crown 8vo, picture cloth, flat back, 2s.**The Drift of Fate.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; picture cloth, flat back, 2s.**RUSSELL (Rev. JOHN) and his****Out-of-door Life.** By E. W. L. DAVIES. With Illustrations coloured by hand. Royal 8vo, cloth, 16s. net.**RUNCIMAN (JAS.), Stories by.****Schools and Scholars.** Post 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.**Skippers and Shellbacks.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**RUSSIAN BASTILLE, THE**

(The Fortress of Schluesselburg). By T. P. YOUVATSEV. Translated by A. S. RAPPOPORT. M.A., author of 'The Curse of the Romanovs.' With numerous Illustrations. Demy 8vo, cloth. 7s. 6d. net.

**SAINT AUBYN (ALAN), Novels**

by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**A Fellow of Trinity.** With a Note by OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES.

**The Junior Dean.**

**Orchard Damerel.**

**The Master of St. Benedict's.**

**In the Face of the World.**

**To His Own Master.**

**The Tremlett Diamonds.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**The Wooing of May.**

**Fortune's Gate.**

**A Tragic Honeymoon.**

**Gallantry Bower.**

**A Proctor's Wooing.**

**Bonnie Maggie Lauder.**

**Mrs. Dunbar's Secret.**

**Mary Unwin.** With 8 Illustrations.

**SAINT JOHN (BAYLE). — A**

Levantine Family. Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.

**SALA (G. A.).—Gaslight and**

Daylight. Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**SALMON (A. L.).—Literary**

Rambles in the West of England.

With a Frontispiece. Cr. 8vo, cl., 6s. net.

**SCOTLAND YARD, Past & Present**

By Ex-Chief-Inspector CAVANAGH. Post

8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.; cloth, 2s. 6d.

**SECRET OUT SERIES (The).**

Crown 8vo, cloth, with numerous

Illustrations, 4s. 6d. each.

**The Secret Out:** One Thousand Tricks with Drawing-room or White Magic. By W. H. CREMER. With 300 Engravings.

**The Art of Amusing:** A Collection of Graceful Arts, Games, Tricks, Puzzles, and Charades. By FRANK BELLEW. With 300 Illustrations.

**Hanky-Panky:** Very Easy Tricks, Very Difficult Tricks, White Magic, Sleight of Hand. Edited by W. H. CREMER. With 200 Illustrations.

**The Magician's Own Book:** Performances with Cups and Balls, Eggs, Hairs, Handkerchiefs, &c. Edited by W. H. CREMER. With 200 Illustrations.

**The Complete Art of Firework-Making:** or, The Pyrotechnist's Treasury. By THOMAS KENTISH. With 267 Illustrations. 3s. 6d.

**SERGEANT(ADELINE), Novels**

by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Under False Pretences.**

**Dr. Endicott's Experiment.**

**The Missing Elizabeth.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**ST. MARTIN'S LIBRARY (The).**

In pocket size, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net per Vol.; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net per Vol.

By SIR WALTER BESANT.

**London.** | **Westminster.**

**Jerusalem.** (In collaboration with Prof. E. H. PALMER.)

**All Sorts and Conditions of Men.**

**Sir Richard Whittington.**

**Gaspard de Coligny.**

By ROBERT BUCHANAN.

**The Shadow of the Sword.**

By HALL CAINE.

**The Deemster.**

By WILKIE COLLINS.

**The Woman in White.**

By DANIEL DEFOE.

**Robinson Crusoe.** With 37 Illustrations by G. CRUIKSHANK.

By CHARLES DICKENS.

**Speeches.** With Portrait.

By AUSTIN DOBSON.

**Eighteenth Century Vignettes.**

Three Series, each Illustrated.

By THOMAS HARDY.

**Under the Greenwood Tree.**

By BRET HARTE.

**Condensed Novels.**

By OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES.

**The Autocrat of the Breakfast-Table.** Illustrated by J. G. THOMSON.

Compiled by A. H. HYATT.

**The Charm of London:** An Anthology.

**The Charm of Edinburgh.**

**The Charm of Venice.**

By RICHARD JEFFERIES.

**The Life of the Fields.**

**The Open Air.**

**Nature near London.**

By CHARLES LAMB.

**The Essays of Elia.**

By LORD MACAULAY.

**History of England,** in 5 Volumes.

By JUSTIN MCCARTHY.

**The Reign of Queen Anne.** in 1 Vol.  
**A History of the Four Georges and of William IV.,** in 2 Vols.

**A History of Our Own Times** from Accession of Q. Victoria to 1897, in 3 Vols.

By GEORGE MACDONALD.

**Works of Fanciful Imagination** in 10 Vols. 16mo. (For List, see p. 19.)

By W. H. MALLOCK.

**The New Republic.**

By CHARLES READE.

**The Cloister and the Hearth.** With 32 Illustrations by M. B. HEWERDINE.

**'It is Never Too Late to Mend.'**



**ST. MARTIN'S LIBRARY—continued.**

By ROBERT LOUIS STEVENSON.

An Inland Voyage.  
 Travels with a Donkey.  
 Memories and Portraits.  
 Virginibus Puerisque.  
 Men and Books.  
 New Arabian Nights.  
 Across the Plains.  
 The Merry Men.  
 Prince Otto.  
 In the South Seas.  
 Collected Poems.

By H. A. TAINE.

History of English Literature, in  
 4 Vols. With 32 Portraits.

By MARK TWAIN.—Sketches.

By WALTON and COTTON.

The Complete Angler.

**SEYMOUR (CYRIL), Novels by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

The Magic of To-Morrow.  
 Comet Chaos.

**SHAKESPEARE LIBRARY**  
(The). PART I.**THE OLD-SPELLING  
SHAKESPEARE.**

In FORTY VOLUMES, demy 8vo, cloth,  
 2s. 6d. net per vol.; or Library Edition  
 (to be subscribed for only in sets), pure  
 rag paper, half-parchment, 5s. net per  
 vol. To be issued at short intervals.

**The Works of William Shakespeare**  
 with the spelling of the Quarto or the  
 Folio as the basis of the Text, and all  
 changes marked in heavy type. Edited,  
 with brief Introductions and Notes, by F.  
 J. FURNIVALL, M.A., D.Litt., and F. W.  
 CLARKE, M.A. A list of the volumes  
 already published may be had.

## PART II.

**THE SHAKESPEARE CLASSICS.**

Small crown 8vo, quarter-bound antique  
 grey boards, 2s. 6d. net per vol.; whole  
 gold-brown velvet persian, 4s. net  
 per vol.; also 500 special sets on larger  
 paper, half parchment, gilt tops (to be  
 subscribed for only in sets), 5s. net. per  
 vol. Each volume with Frontispiece.

1. Lodge's 'Rosalynde': the original of Shakespeare's 'As You Like It.' Edited by W. W. GREG, M.A.
2. Greene's 'Pandosto,' or 'Dorastus and Fawnia': the original of Shakespeare's 'Winter's Tale.' Edited by P. G. THOMAS.
3. Brooke's Poem of 'Romeus and Juliet': the original of Shakespeare's 'Romeo and Juliet.' Edited by P. A. DANIEL. Modernised and re-edited by J. J. MUNRO.
4. 'The Troublesome Reign of King John': the Play rewritten by Shakespeare as 'King John.' Edited by F. J. FURNIVALL, D.Litt.

**SHAKESPEARE LIBRARY—cont.**

THE SHAKESPEARE CLASSICS—continued.

- 5, 6. 'The History of Hamlet': With other Documents illustrative of the sources of Shakspeare's Play, and an Introductory Study of the LEGEND OF HAMLET by Prof. I. GOLLANCZ.
7. 'The Play of King Leir and His Three Daughters': the old play on the subject of King Lear, Edited by SIDNEY LEE, D.Litt.
8. 'The Taming of a Shrew': Being the old play used by Shakespeare in 'The Taming of the Shrew.' Edited by Professor F. S. BOAS, M.A.
9. 'The Sources and Analogues of 'A Midsummer Night's Dream.' Edited by FRANK SIDGWICK.
10. 'The Famous Victories of Henry V.'
11. 'The Menæchmi': the original of Shakespeare's 'Comedy of Errors.' Latin text, with the Elizabethan Translation. Edited by W. H. D. ROUSE, Litt.D.
12. 'Promos and Cassandra': the source of 'Measure for Measure.' Edited by H. C. HART.
13. 'Apolonius and Silla': the source of 'Twelfth Night.' Edited by MORTON LUCE.
14. 'The First Part of the Contention betwixt the two famous Houses of York and Lancaster,' and 'The True Tragedy of Richard, Duke of York': the originals of the second and third parts of 'King Henry VI.' Edited by H. C. HART.
15. 'The Sources of 'The Tempest.'
16. 'The Sources of 'Cymbeline.'
17. 'The Sources and Analogues of 'The Merchant of Venice.' Edited by Professor I. GOLLANCZ.
18. 'Romantic Tales: the sources of 'The Two Gentlemen of Verona,' 'Merry Wives,' 'Much Ado about Nothing,' 'All's Well that Ends Well.'
- 19, 20. 'Shakespeare's Plutarch: the sources of 'Julius Caesar,' 'Antony and Cleopatra,' 'Cicero,' and 'Timon.' Edited by C. F. TUCKER BROOKE, M.A.

## PART III.

**THE LAMB SHAKESPEARE  
FOR YOUNG PEOPLE.**

With Illustrations and Music. Based on MARY and CHARLES LAMB'S TALES FROM SHAKESPEARE, an attempt being made by Professor I. GOLLANCZ to insert within the setting of prose those scenes and passages from the Plays with which the young reader should early become acquainted. The Music arranged by T. MASKELL HARDY. Imperial 16mo, cloth, 1s. 6d. net per vol.; leather, 2s. 6d. net per vol.; Special School Edition, linen, 8d. net per vol.

- I. The Tempest.
- II. As You Like It.
- III. A Midsummer Night's Dream.
- IV. The Merchant of Venice.
- V. The Winter's Tale.
- VI. Twelfth Night.

**SHAKESPEARE LIBRARY—cont.**

- THE LAMB SHAKESPEARE—continued.  
**VII. Cymbeline.**  
**VIII. Romeo and Juliet.**  
**IX. Macbeth.**  
**X. Much Ado About Nothing.**  
**XI. A Life of Shakespeare for the Young.**  
**XII. An Evening with Shakespeare:** 10 Dramatic Tableaux for Young People, with Music by T. MASKELL HARDY, and Illustrations. Cloth, 2s. net; leather, 3s. 6d. net; linen, 1s. 6d. net.

**PART IV.**
**SHAKESPEARE'S ENGLAND.**

A series of volumes illustrative of the life, thought, and letters of England in the time of Shakespeare. The first volumes are—

**Robert Laneham's Letter**, describing part of the Entertainment given to Queen Elizabeth at Kenilworth Castle in 1575. With Introduction by Dr. FURNIVALL, and Illustrations. Demy 8vo, cloth, 5s. net.

**The Rogues and Vagabonds of Shakespeare's Youth:** reprints of Awdeley's 'Fraternitie of Vacabondes,' Harman's 'Caveat for Common Cursetors,' Parson Haben's or Hyberdyne's 'Sermon in Praise of Thieves and Thievery,' &c. With many woodcuts. Edited, with Introduction, by EDWARD VILES and Dr. FURNIVALL. Demy 8vo, cloth, 5s. net.

**Shakespeare's Holinshed:** a reprint of all the passages in Holinshed's 'Chronicle' of which use was made in Shakespeare's Historical Plays, with Notes. Edited by W. G. BOSWELL STONE. Royal 8vo, cloth, 10s. 6d. net.

**The Book of Elizabethan Verse.** Edited, with Notes, by WILLIAM STANLEY BRAITHWAITE. With Frontispiece and Vignette. Small crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. net; vellum gilt, 12s. 6d. net.

**The Shakespeare Allusion Book.** Reprints of all references to Shakespeare and his Works before the close of the 17th century, collected by Dr. INGLEBY, Miss L. TOULMIN SMITH, Dr. FURNIVALL, and J. J. MUNRO. Two vols. roy. 8vo.

**Harrison's Description of England.** Part IV. Uniform with Parts I.-III. as issued by the New Shakspeare Society. Edited by Dr. FURNIVALL. With additions by Mrs. C. C. STOPES. (250 copies only.) 17s. 6d. net.

**A Study of Shakespeare.** By A. C. SWINBURNE. Crown 8vo, cloth, 8s.

**The Age of Shakespeare.** By A. C. SWINBURNE. Crown 8vo, buckram, 6s. net.

**Shakespeare the Boy:** The Home and School Life, Games and Sports, Manners, Customs, and Folk-lore of the Time. By W. J. ROLFE. With 42 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**Shakespeare's Sweetheart: a Romance.** By SARAH H. STERLING. With 6 Coloured Illustrations by C. E. PECK. Square 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**SHARP (WILLIAM).—Children of To-morrow.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**SHERIDAN'S (RICHARD BRINSLEY) Complete Works.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**Sheridan's Comedies: The Rivals and The School for Scandal.** Edited by BRANDER MATTHEWS. With Illustrations. Demy 8vo, buckram, 12s. 6d.

**SHIEL (M. P.), Novels by.**  
**The Purple Cloud.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.  
**Unto the Third Generation.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**SIGNBOARDS: Their History, including Famous Taverns and Remarkable Characters.** By JACOB LARWOOD and J. C. HOTTEN. With 95 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**SIMS (GEORGE R.), Books by.**  
**For Life—and After.** Cr. 8vo, cl., 6s.

Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each; cloth limp, 2s. 6d. each.

**The Ring o' Bells.**  
**Tinkletop's Crime.** | **Zeph.**  
**Dramas of Life.** With 60 Illustrations.  
**My Two Wives.** | **Tales of To-day.**  
**Memoirs of a Landlady.**  
**Scenes from the Show.**  
**The Ten Commandments.**

Crown 8vo, picture cover, 1s. each; cloth, 1s. 6d. each.

**The Dagonet Reciter and Reader.**  
**The Case of George Candlemas.**  
**Dagonet Ditties.** | **Life We Live.**  
**Young Mrs. Caudle.**  
**Li Ting of London.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, picture boards, 2s. each; cloth, 2s. 6d. each.

**Mary Jane's Memoirs.**  
**Mary Jane Married.**  
**Dagonet Abroad.**  
**Rogues and Vagabonds.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Once upon a Christmas Time.** With 8 Illustrations by CHAS. GREEN, R.I.  
**In London's Heart.**  
**A Blind Marriage.**  
**Without the Limelight.**  
**The Small-part Lady.**  
**Biographs of Babylon.**  
**His Wife's Revenge.**  
**The Mystery of Mary Anne.**

Picture cloth, flat back, 2s. each.

**Rogues and Vagabonds.**  
**In London's Heart.**

**POPULAR EDITIONS, medium 8vo, 6d. each.**  
**Mary Jane's Memoirs.**  
**Rogues and Vagabonds.**

**How the Poor Live; and Horrible London.** Crown 8vo, leatherette, 1s.  
**Dagonet Dramas.** Crown 8vo, 1s.

Crown 8vo, cloth 6s. each.

**For Life—and After.**  
**Joyce Pleasantry.** With a Frontispiece by HUGH THOMSON.



**SHELLEY'S Complete WORKS**

**in Verse and Prose.** Edited by R. HERNE SHEPHERD. Five Vo's., crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Poetical Works, in Three Vols. :**

Vol. I. Margaret Nicholson ; Shelley's Correspondence with Stockdale ; Wandering Jew ; Queen Mab ; Alastor ; Rosalind and Helen ; Prometheus Unbound ; Adonais.

Vol. II. Laon and Cythna : The Cenci ; Julian and Maddalo ; Swellfoot the Tyrant ; The Witch of Atlas ; Epipsychidion ; Hellas.

Vol. III. Posthumous Poems ; The Masque of Anarchy ; and other Pieces.

**Prose Works, in Two Vols. :**

Vol. I. Zastrozzi ; St. Irvyne ; Dublin and Marlow Pamphlets ; Refutation of Deism ; Letters to Leigh Hunt ; Minor Writings.

Vol. II. Essays ; Letters from Abroad ; Translations and Fragments ; a Biography

**SHERARD (R. H.).—Rogues.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 1s. 6d.

**SHERWOOD (MARGARET).—**

**DAPHNE:** a Pastoral. With Coloured Frontispiece. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**SISTER DORA.** By M. LONSDALE.

Demv 8vo, 4d. : cloth, 6d.

**SLANG DICTIONARY (The):** His-

torical and Anecdotal. Cr. 8vo, cl., 6s. 6d.

**SMEDLEY (CONSTANCE).—**

**The June Princess.** Crown 8vo, cloth 6s. [Shortly.]

**SMITH (J. MOYR), Books by.**

**The Prince of Argolis.** With 130 Illustrations. Post 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**The Wooing of the Water Witch.** With Illustrations. Post 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**SOCIETY IN LONDON.** Crown

8vo, 1s. : cloth, 1s. 6d.

**SOMERSET (Lord HENRY).—**

**Songs of Adieu.** 4to, Jap. vellum, 6s.

**SOWERBY (M. and G.),**

**Children's Books by.**

**Bumbletoes:** their Adventures with Belinda and the Buttonsboy, pictured in 12 Coloured Scenes and 18 other Illustrations by MILLICENT SOWERBY. With Verses by GITHA SOWERBY. Small crown 8vo, decorated boards. 1s. 6d. net.

**Childhood:** Twelve Days from our Youth. Pictured in Colours by MILLICENT SOWERBY and written in Verse by GITHA SOWERBY. Crown 4to, cloth, 3s. 6d. net.

**Yesterday's Children.** With 12 Illustrations in Colour and many in Line by MILLICENT SOWERBY; and Verses by GITHA SOWERBY. Crown 4to, cloth, 3s. 6d. net.

**SPENSER for Children.** By M. H.

TOWRY. With Coloured Illustrations by W. J. MORGAN. Crown 4to, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**SPETTIGUE (H. H.).—The**

**Heritage of Eve.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**SPEIGHT (E. E.).—The Galleon**

of Torbay. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**SPEIGHT (T. W.), Novels by.**

Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**The Mysteries of Heron Dyke.**

**By Devious Ways.**

**Hoodwinked; & Sandycroft Mystery.**

**The Golden Hoop.**

**Back to Life. Quittance in Full.**

**The Loudwater Tragedy.**

**Burgo's Romance.**

**A Husband from the Sea.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Her Ladyship. The Grey Monk.**

**The Master of Trenance.**

**The Secret of Wyvern Towers.**

**Doom of Silva. As it was Written**

**The Web of Fate.**

**Experiences of Mr. Verschoyle.**

**Stepping Blindfold.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**Wife or No Wife.** Post 8vo, cloth, 1s. 6d.

**SPIELMANN (MRS. M. H.).—**

**Margery Redford and her Friends.**

With numerous Illustrations by GORDON

BROWNE. Large crown 8vo, cloth, 5s. net.

**SPRIGGE (S. SQUIRE).—An**

**Industrious Chevalier.** Cr. 8vo, 6s.

**STAFFORD (JOHN), Novels by.**

**Doris and I.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**Carlton Priors.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**STANLEY (WINIFRED).—A**

**Flash of the Will.** Cr. 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**STARRY HEAVENS Poetical**

**Birthday Book.** Pott 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.

**STEDMAN (E. C.).—Victorian**

**Poets.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 9s.

**STEPHENS (RICCARDO).—The**

**Cruciform Mark.** Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.

**STEPHENS (R. NEILSON).—**

**Philip Winwood.** Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.

**STEPNIAK (S.).—At the Dawn**

of a New Reign: a Study of Modern

Russia. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**STERNDAL (R. ARMITAGE).**

**—The Afghan Knife.** Post 8vo, cloth,

3s. 6d. : illustrated boards, 2s.

**STERNE (LAURENCE).—**

**A Sentimental Journey.** With 89

Illustrations by T. H. ROBINSON, and

a Photogravure Portrait. Crown 8vo,

cloth gilt, 3s. 6d.

**STEVENSON (BURTON E.).—**

**Affairs of State.** Crown 8vo, cloth,

3s. 6d.

**STOCKTON (FRANK R.).—The**

**Young Master of Hyson Hall.** With

36 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth,

3s. 6d. : picture cloth, flat back, 2s.

**STODDARD (C. W.), Books by.**

Post 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 6s. net each.

**South-Sea Idyls: Summer Cruising.**

**The Island of Tranquill Delights.**



# **STEVENSON (R. LOUIS),**

Works by. Cr. 8vo, buckram, 6s. each.  
**Travels with a Donkey.** With a Frontispiece by WALTER CRANE.  
**An Inland Voyage.** With a Frontispiece by WALTER CRANE.  
**Familiar Studies of Men & Books.**  
**The Silverado Squatters.**  
**The Merry Men.**  
**Underwoods: Poems.**  
**Memories and Portraits.**  
**Virginibus Puerisque.**  
**Ballads.** | **Prince Otto.**  
**Across the Plains.**  
**Weir of Hermiston.**  
**In the South Seas.**  
**Essays of Travel.**  
**Tales and Fantasies.**  
**Essays in the Art of Writing.**  
**A Lowden Sabbath Morn.** Illustrated by A. S. BOYD.

**Songs of Travel.** Cr. 8vo, buckram, 5s.  
**New Arabian Nights.** Crown 8vo, buckram, 6s.; post 8vo, illust. boards, 2s.: POPULAR EDITION, medium 8vo, 6d.

Large crown 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d. net each; parchment, 10s. 6d. net each; LARGE PAPER EDITION, parchment 21s. net each.

**An Inland Voyage.** With 12 Illustrations in Colour, 12 in Black and White, and other Decorations, by NOEL ROOKE.  
**Travels with a Donkey in the Cevennes.** With 12 Illustrations in Colour, 12 in Black and White, and other Decorations, by NOEL ROOKE.

**A Child's Garden of Verses.** With 12 Illustrations in Colour and numerous Black and White Drawings by MILLICENT SOWERBY. Large crown 8vo, cloth, 5s. net; LARGE PAPER EDITION, parchment, 10s. 6d. net.

Post 8vo half-cloth, 1s. net each; leather, 2s. net each.

**Prayers Written at Vallima.**  
**A Christmas Sermon.**

**The Suicide Club; and The Rajah's Diamond.** (From NEW ARABIAN NIGHTS.) With 8 Illustrations by W. J. HENNESSY. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**The Stevenson Reader.** Edited by LLOYD OSBOURNE. Post 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.; buckram, gilt top, 3s. 6d.

**The Pocket R.L.S.:** Favourite Passages. 16mo. cl., 2s. net; leather, 3s. net.

LARGE TYPE, FINE PAPER EDITIONS.  
 Pott 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net each; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net each.

**An Inland Voyage.**  
**Travels with a Donkey.**  
**Virginibus Puerisque.**  
**Familiar Studies of Men & Books.**  
**New Arabian Nights.**  
**Memories and Portraits.**  
**Across the Plains.**  
**The Merry Men.**  
**Prince Otto.**  
**In the South Seas.**  
**Collected Poems of R. L. S.**

# **STEVENSON (R. LOUIS)—continued.**

**R. L. Stevenson: A Study.** By H. B. BAILDON. With 2 Portraits. Crown 8vo, buckram, 6s.  
**Recollections of R. L. Stevenson in the Pacific.** By ARTHUR JOHNSTONE. With Portrait and Facsimile Letter. Crown 8vo, buckram, 6s. net.

# **STRAUS (RALPH), Novels by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.  
**The Man Apart.**  
**The Little God's Drum.**

# **STRUTT (JOSEPH). — The**

**Sports and Pastimes of the People of England.** With 140 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

# **STUART (H. LONGAN). —**

**Weeping Cross.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

# **SULTAN (THE) AND HIS SUBJECTS.**

By RICHARD DAVEY. With Portrait. Demy 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d. net.

# **SUNDOWNER, Stories by.**

**Told by the Taffrail.** Cr. 8vo, 3s. 6d.  
**The Tale of the Serpent.** Crown 8vo, cloth, flat back, 2s.

# **SURTEES (ROBERT). —**

**Handley Cross; or, Mr. Jorrocks's Hunt.** With 79 Illusts. by JOHN LEECH. Post 8vo, picture cover, 1s.; cloth, 2s.

# **SUTRO (ALFRED). — The**

**Foolish Virgins.** Fcp. 8vo, 1s.; cl., 1s. 6d.

# **SWEET (ALEX. E.) and J.**

**ARMOY KNOX. — On a Mexican Mustang Through Texas,** from the Gulf to the Rio Grande. With 265 Illustrations. Demy 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

# **SWIFT'S (Dean) Choice Works,**

in Prose and Verse. With Memoir, Portrait, and Facsimiles. Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.  
**Jonathan Swift: A Study.** By J. CHURTON COLLINS. Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.

# **SWINBURNE'S (ALGERNON**

**CHARLES) Works.**

**Mr. Swinburne's Collected Poems.** In 6 Vols., crown 8vo, 36s. net the set.

**Mr. Swinburne's Collected Tragedies.** In 5 Vols., cr. 8vo, 30s. net the set.

**Selections from Mr. Swinburne's Works.** Fcap. 8vo, 6s.

**The Queen-Mother; and Rosamond.** Crown 8vo, 7s. 6d. net.

**Atalanta in Calydon.** Crown 8vo, 6s.

**Chastelard: A Tragedy.** Crown 8vo, 7s.

**Poems and Ballads. FIRST SERIES.**

Crown 8vo, 9s.  
**Poems and Ballads. SECOND SERIES.**

Crown 8vo, 9s.

**Poems and Ballads. THIRD SERIES.**

Crown 8vo, 7s.

**Songs before Sunrise.** Crown 8vo, 10s. 6d.

**Bothwell: A Tragedy.** Crown 8vo, 12s. 6d.

**Songs of Two Nations.** Crown 8vo, 6s.

**George Chapman.** (In Vol. II. of G. CHAPMAN'S WORKS.) Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

**Essays and Studies.** Crown 8vo, 12s.

SWINBURNE (A. C.).—*continued.*

**Erechtheus:** A Tragedy. Crown 8vo, 6s.  
**A Note on Charlotte Brontë.** Crown 8vo, 6s.  
**A Study of Shakespeare.** Crown 8vo, 8s.

**Songs of the Springtides.** Crown 8vo, 6s.

**Studies in Song.** Crown 8vo, 7s.  
**Mary Stuart:** A Tragedy. Crown 8vo, 8s.  
**Tristram of Lyonesse.** Crown 8vo, 9s.  
**A Century of Roundels.** Small 4to, 8s.  
**A Midsummer Holiday.** Cr. 8vo, 7s.  
**Marino Faliero:** A Tragedy. Crown 8vo, 6s.

**A Study of Victor Hugo.** Cr. 8vo, 6s.  
**Miscellanies.** Crown 8vo, 12s.

**Lochrine:** A Tragedy. Crown 8vo, 6s.  
**A Study of Ben Jonson.** Cr. 8vo, 7s.  
**The Sisters:** A Tragedy. Crown 8vo, 6s.  
**Astrophel, &c.** Crown 8vo, 7s.  
**Studies in Prose and Poetry.** Crown 8vo, 9s.

**The Tale of Balen.** Crown 8vo, 7s.  
**Rosamund, Queen of the Lombards:** A Tragedy. Crown 8vo, 6s.  
**A Channel Passage.** Crown 8vo, 7s.  
**Love's Cross-Currents:** A Year's Letters. Crown 8vo, 6s. net.  
**William Blake.** Crown 8vo, 6s. net.  
**The Duke of Gandia.** Crown 8vo, 5s.  
**The Age of Shakespeare.** Crown 8vo, 6s. net.

**SWINNERTON (FRANK A.).—**  
**The Merry Heart.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. [*Shortly.*]

**SYRETT (NETTA).—Anne Page.**  
Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**TAINÉ'S History of English Literature.** Trans. by HENRY VAN LAUN. Four Vols., demy 8vo, cl., 30s.—POPULAR EDITION, Two Vols., crown 8vo, cl., 15s.; FINE PAPER EDITION, in Four Vols., with 32 Portraits, post 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net per vol.; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net per vol.

**TALES FOR THE HOMES.**  
By TWENTY-SIX WELL-KNOWN AUTHORS. Edited by Rev. J. MARCHANT. Published for the benefit of the BARNARDO MEMORIAL FUND. With 3 Portraits. Crown 8vo, cloth, 5s. net

**TAYLOR (TOM).—Historical Dramas.** Crown 8vo, 1s. each.  
'JEANNE DARC.'  
'TWIXT AXE AND CROWN.'  
'THE FOOL'S REVENGE.'  
'ARKWRIGHT'S WIFE.'  
'ANNE BOLEYN.'  
'PLOT AND PASSION.'

**TEMPLE (SIR RICHARD).—A Bird's-eye View of Picturesque India.** With 32 Illusts. Cr. 8vo, cl., 6s.

**THACKERAYANA:** Notes and Anecdotes. With numerous Sketches by THACKERAY. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**Thackeray (The Pocket).** Arranged by A. H. HYATT. In 10mo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net; leather, gilt top, 3s. net.

**THOMAS (ANNIE), Novels by.**  
**The Siren's Web.** Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.  
**Comrades True.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**THOMAS (BERTHA), Novels by.**  
**In a Cathedral City.** Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.  
Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**The House on the Scar.**  
**The Son of the House.**

**THOMSON'S SEASONS, and The Castle of Indolence.** With Steel Plates, and 48 other Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth gilt, 7s. 6d.

**THOREAU: His Life and Aims.**  
By A. H. PAGE. With a Portrait. Post 8vo, buckram, 3s. 6d.

**THORNBURY (WALTER).—**  
**Tales for the Marines.** Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**TIMBS (JOHN), Works by.**  
Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Clubs and Club Life in London.**  
With 41 Illustrations.

**English Eccentrics and Eccentricities.** With 48 Illustrations.

**TOMPKINS (HERBERT W.).—**  
**Marsh-Country Rambles.** With a Frontispiece. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**TREETON (ERNEST A.).—The Instigator.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**TROLLOPE (ANTHONY), Novels by.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**The Way We Live Now.**  
**Frau Frohmann.** | **Marion Fay.**  
**The Land-Leaguers.**

Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Kept in the Dark.**  
**The American Senator.**

**The Golden Lion of Granpere.**  
**Mr. Scarborough's Family.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**TROLLOPE (FRANCES E.),**  
**Novels by.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Like Ships upon the Sea.**  
**Mabel's Progress.** | **Anne Furness.**

**TROLLOPE (T. A.).—Diamond Cut Diamond.** Post 8vo, illus. bds., 2s.

**TURENNE (RAYMOND).—The Last of the Mammoths.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**TWAIN'S (MARK) Books.**  
UNIFORM LIBRARY EDITION. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**Mark Twain's Library of Humour.**  
With 197 Illustrations by E. W. KEMBLE.

**Roughing It: and The Innocents at Home.** With 200 Illustrations by F. A. FRASER.

**The American Claimant.** With 81 Illustrations by HAL HURST and others.

**Pudd'nhead Wilson.** With Portrait and Six Illustrations by LOUIS LOEB.

**TWAIN (MARK)—continued.**

\* **The Adventures of Tom Sawyer.** With 111 Illustrations.

**Tom Sawyer Abroad.** With 26 Illustrations by DAN BEARD.

**Tom Sawyer, Detective.** With Port.

\* **A Tramp Abroad.** With 314 Illusts.

\* **The Innocents Abroad:** or, New Pilgrim's Progress. With 234 Illusts.

\* **The Gilded Age.** By MARK TWAIN and C. D. WARNER. With 212 Illusts.

\* **The Prince and the Pauper.** With 190 Illustrations.

\* **Life on the Mississippi.** 300 Illusts.

\* **The Adventures of Huckleberry Finn.** 174 Illusts. by E. W. KEMBLE.

\* **A Yankee at the Court of King Arthur.** 220 Illusts. by DAN BEARD.

\* **The Stolen White Elephant.**

\* **The £1,000,000 Bank-Note.**

**A Double-barrelled Detective Story.** With 7 Illustrations.

**Personal Recollections of Joan of Arc.** With 12 Illusts. by F. V. DU MOND.

**More Tramps Abroad.**

**The Man that Corrupted Hadleyburg.** With Frontispiece.

**The Choice Works of Mark Twain.** With Life, Portrait, and Illustrations.

\* \* The Books marked \* may be had also in post 8vo, picture cloth, at 2s. each.

POPULAR EDITIONS, medium 8vo, 6d. each.

**Tom Sawyer.** | **A Tramp Abroad.**

**The Prince and the Pauper.**

**Mark Twain's Sketches.** Pott 8vo, cloth, gilt top, 2s. net; leather, gilt edges 3s. net; picture boards, 2s.

**TWELLS (JULIA H.).—Et tu, Sejane!** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**TYTLER (C. C. FRASER=).**—

**Mistress Judith.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**TYTLER (SARAH), Novels by.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Buried Diamonds.**

**The Blackhall Ghosts.**

**What She Came Through.**

Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s. each.

**Saint Mungo's City.** | **Lady Bell.**

**The Huguenot Family.**

**Disappeared.** | **Noblesse Oblige.**

**Beauty and the Beast.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**The Macdonald Lass.**

**The Witch-Wife.**

**Rachel Langton.** | **Sapphira.**

**Mrs. Carmichael's Goddesses.**

**A Honeymoon's Eclipse.**

**A Young Dragon.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Three Men of Mark:**

**In Clarissa's Day.**

**Sir David's Visitors.**

**The Poet and His Guardian Angel.**

**Citoyenne Jacqueline.** Crown 8vo, picture cloth, flat back, 2s.

**The Bride's Pass.** Post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

**UPWARD (ALLEN), Novels by.**

**The Queen against Owen.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; picture cloth, flat back, 2s.; post 8vo, picture boards, 2s.

**The Phantom Torpedo-Boats.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**VANDAM (ALBERT D.).—A**

**Court Tragedy.** With 6 Illustrations

by J. B. DAVIS. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**VASHTI and ESTHER.** By

'Belle' of *The World*. Cr. 8vo, cl., 3s. 6d.

**VENICE IN THE EIGHTEENTH**

**Century.** By PHILIPPE MONNIER.

Translated from the French, with a Frontispiece. Demy 8vo, cl., 7s. 6d. net.

**VIZETELLY (ERNEST A.),**

**Books by.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**The Scorpion.**

**The Lover's Progress.**

**A Path of Thorns.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**The Wild Marquis: Life and Adventures of Armand Guerry de Maubreuil.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.

**WALLACE (LEW.).—Ben-Hur:**

**A Tale of the Christ.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**WALLER (S. E.).—Sebastiani's**

**Secret.** With 9 Illusts. Cr. 8vo, cl., 6s.

**WALTON and COTTON'S**

**Complete Angler.** Pott 8vo, cloth, gilt, 2s. net; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net.

**WALT WHITMAN, Poems by.**

Edited, with Introduction, by W. M. ROSETTI. With Port. Cr. 8vo, buckram, 6s.

**WARDEN (FLORENCE), by.**

**Joan, the Curate.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; picture cloth, flat back, 2s.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**The Heart of a Girl.** With 8 Illusts.

**What Ought She to Do?**

**Tom Dawson.**

**The Youngest Miss Brown.**

**The Old House at the Corner.**

**My Lady of Whims.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**A Fight to a Finish:**

**The Old House at the Corner.**

**Love and Lordship.**

**WARMAN (CY).—The Express**

**Messenger.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.

**WASSERMANN (LILLIAS).—**

**The Daffodils.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 1s. 6d.

**WESTALL (WILL.), Novels by.**

**Trust-Money.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.; post 8vo, illustrated boards, 2s.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Dr. Wynne's Revenge.**

**The Sacred Crescents.**

**A Very Queer Business.**



**WESTALL (WILLIAM)—continued.**

Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**A Woman Tempted Him.****For Honour and Life.****Her Two Millions.****Two Pinches of Snuff.****With the Red Eagle.****A Red Bridal.** | **Nigel Fortescue.****Ben Clough.** | **Birch Dene.****The Old Factory.****Sons of Belial.** | **Stranga Crimes.****Her Ladyship's Secret.****The Phantom City.****Ralph Norbreck's Trust.****A Queer Race.** | **Red Ryvington.****Roy of Roy's Court.****As Luck would have it.****As a Man Sows.****The Old Bank.****With the Red Eagle:** POPULAR

EDITION medium 8vo, 6d.

**WARRANT to Execute Charles I.**A Facsimile, with the 59 Signatures and  
Seals. 2s.**Warrant to Execute Mary Queen****of Scots.** Including Queen Elizabeth's  
Signature and the Great Seal. 2s.**WEBBER (BYRON).—Sport and****Spangles.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 2s.**WERNER (A.).—Chapenga's****White Man.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**WESTBURY (ATHA).—The****Shadow of Hilton Fernbrook.** Crown  
8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**WHEELWRIGHT (E. G.).—A****Slow Awakening.** Crown 8vo cloth, 6s.**WHISHAW (FRED.), Novels**

by. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

**A Forbidden Name.****Many Ways of Love.** With 8 Illusts.

Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s. each.

**Mazeppa.****Near the Tsar, near Death.****A Splendid Impostor.****WILDE (LADY).—The Ancient****Legends, Charms, and Superstitions**  
**of Ireland.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**WILLIAMS (W. MATTIEU), by.****Science in Short Chapters.** Crown  
8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d.**The Chemistry of Cookery.** Crown  
8vo, cloth, 6s.**A Simple Treatise on Heat.** With  
Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth, 2s. 6d.**WILLIAMSON (Mrs. F. H.).—A****Child Widow.** Post 8vo, illust. bds., 2s.**WILLS (C. J.), Novels by.****An Easy-going Fellow.** Crown 8vo,  
cloth 3s. 6d.**His Dead Past.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.**WILSON (Dr. ANDREW), by.****Chapters on Evolution.** With 259  
Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth, 7s. 6d.**Leisure-Time Studies.** With Illustra-  
tions. Crown 8vo, cloth, 6s.**Common Accidents, and how to**  
**Treat Them.** Cr. 8vo, 1s.; cloth, 1s. 6d.**WINTER (JOHN STRANGE),**

by.

**Regimental Legends.** Post 8vo,  
Illustrated boards, 2s.; cloth, 2s. 6d.**Cavalry Life; and Regimental**  
**Legends.** Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.;  
picture cloth, flat back, 2s.**WOOD (H. F.), Detective Stories**by. Post 8vo illustrated boards 2s. each.  
**Passenger from Scotland Yard.**  
**The Englishman of the Rue Cain.****WOOLLEY (CELIA PARKER).—****Rachel Armstrong.** Post 8vo, 2s. 6d.**WRAGGE (CLEMENT L.).—****The Romance of the South Seas.**  
With 84 Illustrations. Crown 8vo, cloth,  
7s. 6d. net.**WRIGHT (THOMAS), by.****Caricature History of the Georges;**  
or, **Annals of the House of Hanover.**  
With Frontispiece and over 300 Illustra-  
tions. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d.**History of Caricature and of the**  
**Grotesque in Art, Literature,**  
**Sculpture, and Painting.** Illus-  
trated by F. W. FAIRHOLT. Crown 8vo,  
cloth, 7s. 6d.**ZANGWILL (LOUIS).—A Nine-****teenth Century Miracle.** Crown 8vo,  
cloth, 3s. 6d.; picture cloth, flat back, 2s.**ZOLA (EMILE), Novels by.**UNIFORM EDITION. Translated or Edited,  
with Introductions, by ERNEST A. VIZE-  
TELLE. Crown 8vo, cloth, 3s. 6d. each.**His Masterpiece.** | **The Joy of Life.****Germinal.****The Honour of the Army.****Abbe Mouret's Transgression.****The Fortune of the Rougons.****The Conquest of Plassans.****The Dram-Shop.****The Fat and the Thin.** | **Money.****His Excellency.** | **The Dream.****The Downfall.** | **Doctor Pascal.****Lourdes.** | **Fruitfulness.****Rome.** | **Work.****Paris.** | **Truth.**

POPULAR EDITIONS, medium 8vo, 6d. each.

**The Fortune of the Rougons.****Lourdes** | **Rome.** | **The Downfall.****Paris.** | **Money.** | **The Dram-****The Joy of Life.** | **shop.**

# Books by R. L. Stevenson

Crown 8vo., buckram, gilt top, 6s. each.

TRAVELS WITH A DONKEY.  
With a Frontispiece by WALTER CRANE.

AN INLAND VOYAGE. With  
a Frontispiece by WALTER CRANE.

FAMILIAR STUDIES OF MEN  
AND BOOKS.

THE SILVERADO SQUAT-  
TERS.

THE MERRY MEN.

UNDERWOODS: POEMS.

MEMORIES AND POR-  
TRAITS.

VIRGINIBUS PUERISQUE.  
BALLADS.

PRINCE OTTO.

ACROSS THE PLAINS.

WEIR OF HERMISTON.

IN THE SOUTH SEAS.

ESSAYS OF TRAVEL.

TALES AND FANTASIES.

THE ART OF WRITING.

\*\*\* Also LARGE TYPE EDITIONS of TRAVELS WITH A DONKEY and  
of AN INLAND VOYAGE, each with 12 Illustrations in Colours and 12 in Black  
and White. Large crown 8vo., cloth, 7s. 6d. net each; parchment, 10s. 6d. net each.

---

SONGS OF TRAVEL. Crown 8vo., buckram, gilt top, 5s.

NEW ARABIAN NIGHTS. Crown 8vo., buckram, 6s.; post 8vo.,  
illustrated boards, 2s.; POPULAR EDITION, medium 8vo., 6d.

THE SUICIDE CLUB; and THE RAJAH'S DIAMOND. (From  
"New Arabian Nights.") With 8 Illustrations by W. J. HENNESSY. Crown 8vo.,  
cloth, 3s. 6d.

---

Half-cloth, 1s. net each; leather, 2s. net each.

PRAYERS WRITTEN AT VAILIMA. With an Introduction by Mrs  
STEVENSON.

A CHRISTMAS SERMON.

---

THE STEVENSON READER. Edited by LLOYD OSBOURNE. Post  
8vo., cloth, 2s. 6d.; buckram, gilt top, 3s. 6d.

THE POCKET R.L.S.: FAVOURITE PASSAGES. 16mo., cloth, 2s. net;  
leather, gilt, 3s. net.

---

LARGE TYPE, FINE PAPER EDITIONS.

Pott 8vo., cloth, gilt top, 2s. net each; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net each.

AN INLAND VOYAGE.

TRAVELS WITH A DONKEY.

VIRGINIBUS PUERISQUE.

FAMILIAR STUDIES OF MEN  
AND BOOKS.

NEW ARABIAN NIGHTS.

MEMORIES AND POR-  
TRAITS.

ACROSS THE PLAINS.

THE MERRY MEN.

PRINCE OTTO.

IN THE SOUTH SEAS.

POEMS BY R. L. STEVENSON.

LONDON: CHATTO & WINDUS, 111 ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.

# Mr. Swinburne's Works.

MR. SWINBURNE'S COLLECTED POETICAL WORKS. In 6 volumes, crown 8vo., buckram, 36s. net the set. (Sold only in sets.)

MR. SWINBURNE'S COLLECTED TRAGEDIES. In 5 volumes, crown 8vo., buckram, 36s. net the set. (Sold only in sets.)

SELECTIONS FROM MR. SWINBURNE'S POETRY. Fcap. 8vo., 6s.

THE QUEEN MOTHER; and ROSAMOND. Crown 8vo., 7s. 6d. net.

ATALANTA IN CALYDON. Crown 8vo., 6s.

CHASTELARD. Crown 8vo., 7s.

POEMS AND BALLADS. FIRST SERIES. Crown 8vo., 9s.

POEMS AND BALLADS. SECOND SERIES. Crown 8vo., 9s.

POEMS AND BALLADS. THIRD SERIES. Crown 8vo., 7s.

SONGS BEFORE SUNRISE. Crown 8vo., 10s. 6d.

BOTHWELL. Crown 8vo., 12s. 6d.

SONGS OF TWO NATIONS. Crown 8vo., 6s.

ESSAYS AND STUDIES. Crown 8vo., 12s.

ERECHTHEUS. Crown 8vo., 6s.

A NOTE ON CHARLOTTE BRONTË. Crown 8vo., 6s.

SONGS OF THE SPRINGTIDES. Crown 8vo., 6s.

STUDIES IN SONG. Crown 8vo., 7s.

MARY STUART. Crown 8vo., 8s.

TRISTRAM OF LYONESSE, and other Poems. Crown 8vo., 9s.

A CENTURY OF ROUNDELS. Small 4to., 8s.

A MIDSUMMER HOLIDAY, and other Poems. Crown 8vo., 7s.

MARINO FALIERO: A TRAGEDY. Crown 8vo., 6s.

A STUDY OF VICTOR HUGO. Crown 8vo., 6s.

MISCELLANIES. Crown 8vo., 12s.

LOCRINE. Crown 8vo., 6s.

A STUDY OF BEN JONSON. Crown 8vo., 7s.

THE SISTERS: A TRAGEDY. Crown 8vo., 6s.

ASTROPHEL, and other Poems. Crown 8vo., 7s.

STUDIES IN PROSE AND POETRY. Crown 8vo., 9s.

THE TALE OF BALEN. Crown 8vo., 7s.

ROSAMUND, QUEEN OF THE LOMBARDS. Crown 8vo., 6s.

A CHANNEL PASSAGE, and other Poems. Crown 8vo., 7s.

LOVE'S CROSS-CURRENTS: A YEAR'S LETTERS. Crown 8vo., 6s. net.

WILLIAM BLAKE. Crown 8vo., 6s. net.

THE DUKE OF GANDIA. Crown 8vo., 5s.

A STUDY OF SHAKESPEARE. Crown 8vo., 8s.

THE AGE OF SHAKESPEARE. Crown 8vo., 6s. net.

---

GEORGE CHAPMAN. (In Vol. II. of *Chapman's Works*.) Crown 8vo., 3s. 6d.

LONDON: CHATTO & WINDUS, 111 ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.



# Mark Twain's Works.

UNIFORM LIBRARY EDITION. Crown 8vo., cloth, 3s. 6d. each.

ROUGHING IT, and THE INNOCENTS AT HOME. With 200 Illustrations by F. A. FRASER.

THE AMERICAN CLAIMANT. With 81 Illustrations by HAL HURST, etc.

\*THE ADVENTURES OF TOM SAWYER. With 111 Illustrations. TOM SAWYER ABROAD. With 26 Illustrations by DAN BEARD. TOM SAWYER, DETECTIVE, etc. With Photogravure Portrait.

\*A TRAMP ABROAD. With 314 Illustrations. MORE TRAMPS ABROAD.

\*THE INNOCENTS ABROAD; or, The New Pilgrim's Progress. With 234 Illustrations. (The 2s. Edition is entitled MARK TWAIN'S PLEASURE TRIP.)

\*THE GILDED AGE. By MARK TWAIN and C. D. WARNER. With 212 Illustrations.

\*THE PRINCE AND THE PAUPER. With 190 Illustrations.

\*LIFE ON THE MISSISSIPPI. With 300 Illustrations.

\*ADVENTURES OF HUCKLEBERRY FINN. With 174 Illustrations by E. W. KEMBLE.

\*A YANKEE AT THE COURT OF KING ARTHUR. With 22 Illustrations by DAN BEARD.

PUDD'NHEAD WILSON. With Portrait and 6 Illustrations by LOUIS LOEB.

\*THE STOLEN WHITE ELEPHANT.

\*THE £1,000,000 BANK-NOTE.

A DOUBLE-BARRELLED DETECTIVE STORY. With 7 Illustrations by LUCIUS HITCHCOCK.

PERSONAL RECOLLECTIONS OF JOAN OF ARC. With 12 Illustrations by F. V. DU MOND.

THE MAN THAT CORRUPTED HADLEYBURG, etc. With a Frontispiece.

THE CHOICE WORKS OF MARK TWAIN. Revised and Corrected by the Author. With Life, Portrait, and numerous Illustrations.

MARK TWAIN'S LIBRARY OF HUMOUR. With 197 Illustrations by E. W. KEMBLE.

\* \* Marked \* may also be had in post 8vo., picture cloth, 2s. each.

---

POPULAR EDITIONS, medium 8vo., 6d. each.

A TRAMP ABROAD. | TOM SAWYER.  
THE PRINCE AND THE PAUPER.

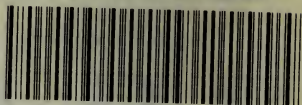
---

MARK TWAIN'S SKETCHES. LARGE TYPE, FINE PAPER EDITION, pott 8vo., cloth, gilt top, 2s. net; leather, gilt edges, 3s. net.—Also the POPULAR EDITION, post 8vo., picture cloth, 2s.

LONDON: CHATTO & WINDUS, 111 ST. MARTIN'S LANE, W.C.

TWENTY HIGH

UNIVERSITY OF ILLINOIS-URBANA



3 0112 002403399

PEARLS

SOAP MAKERS

*By Special Appointment*

TO HER



MAJESTY

THE QUEEN

AND

HIS ROYAL HIGHNESS THE



PRINCE OF WALES.